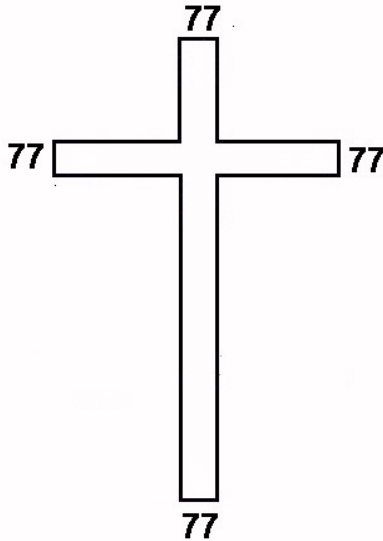


The

Holy Bible

Feminine Translation Version

Containing the Old and the New Testaments



The Holy Bible Feminine Translation Version (FTV)

FTV Bible Paperback Expanded Edition II

Published by Mark 7 Publishing, July 2024

ISBN 978-0-9796263-8-8, Copyright © JW Farquhar

Library of Congress Control Number 2024913663

The FTV Bible may be quoted in any form (written, visual, electronic, or audio) up to five hundred verses without express written permission of the publisher, providing the verses quoted do not amount to a complete book, nor the quoted verses do not account for 25% or more of the total text of the work in which they are quoted. Notice of copyright must appear on the title or copyright page of the work as follows:

Scripture taken from the Holy Bible Feminine Translation Version, Copyright © 2020, 2021, 2024 Used by permission of Mark 7 Publishing.

When quotations from the FTV are used in non-saleable media, such as Sunday orders of service, or church bulletins, or similar media a complete copyright notice is not required, but the initials (FTV) must appear at the end of each quotation.

For information address Mark 7 Publishing, 495 Miles Road, Great Falls, SC 29055.

All rights Reserved

Printed in USA

CONTENTS

Credits.....	iv	About the Holy Spirit	xiii
Preface.....	v	Discipline of the Cross.....	xxii
Translation Resources.....	vii	Discipline of Bible Numbers	xxvi
Front Matter Contents	x	Study Section.....	852
About YHWH God	xi	Contents Jesus' Witness Cipher ..	857

THE OLD TESTAMENT

Genesis	2	Ecclesiastes	469
Exodus.....	40	Song of Solomon	475
Leviticus	72	Isaiah	480
Numbers.....	96	Jeremiah	517
Deuteronomy.....	129	Lamentations	559
Joshua	156	Ezekiel	564
Judges	175	Daniel	602
Ruth	194	Hosea	614
1 Samuel	197	Joel	621
2 Samuel	222	Amos	624
1 Kings	242	Obadiah	629
2 Kings	266	Jonah	630
1 Chronicles	289	Micah	632
2 Chronicles	311	Nahum	636
Ezra	337	Habakkuk	638
Nehemiah	345	Zephaniah	640
Esther	356	Haggai	642
Job	362	Zechariah	644
Psalms	381	Malachi	651
Proverbs	447		

THE NEW TESTAMENT

Matthew	654	1 Timothy	808
Mark	678	2 Timothy	811
Luke	693	Titus	814
John	718	Philemon	816
Acts (of the Apostles)	737	Hebrews	817
Romans	762	James	825
1 Corinthians	772	1 Peter	828
2 Corinthians	782	2 Peter	831
Galatians	789	1 John	833
Ephesians	793	2 John	836
Philippians	797	3 John	837
Colossians	800	Jude	838
1 Thessalonians	803	Revelation	839
2 Thessalonians	806		
		References	943

CREDITS

God said to Moses...“See that you make all things after the “pattern” that was shown to you on the mountain”...Hebrews 8:5...God does “not” make anything without a “pattern”...Before God made you in your mother's womb, He had a “pattern” in His mind for you...“Before I (God) formed you in the womb I knew you”...Jeremiah 1:5 ...He had a “pattern” in His mind before you were even born – your eye color, your hair color and even the number of hairs on your head were formed after God’s “pattern” for you...“the very hairs of your head are all numbered”...Luke 12:7...God also had a “pattern” when He fashioned the cross for the sacrifice of His Son...God is a God of “patterns”; they are a part of His signature for His creation...This book answers the question, what was God’s hidden “pattern” for His Son’s cross?...JW Farquhar meticulously uncovers, thus revealing God’s “PATTERN-OF-THE-CROSS”...James Krustallos

The Feminine Translation Bible has a study section containing “Jesus’ Witness Cipher” that deciphers and translates Bible text. After reading 77 ciphers it proves to me that man did not write the Bible. Only God could have orchestrated this timeless phenomenon, even with 40 different human writers over 6000 human years. James Krustallos, Author of “Proof”, Sept 2023 Savvey Publishing,

I have felt this in my soul for the longest time and couldn’t find anything to substantiate these very deep and intense feelings I have regarding the Holy Mother. Thank you for doing this, for providing all of these truths. I’ve never agreed with something so much to my very core as I have with this!!

Amen, amen, amen!!! So glad to have found this truth!! Please continue your ministry and don’t ever give up!! Ever. Shannon

Mr. JW Farquhar’s writings have been the catalyst to my spiritual journey to the truth, that awakened a love for math and numbers I never knew I had. I remember crying out to Father Mother God for truth because I kept seeing things in scripture that contradicted what I thought I knew. I stumbled on to his site one day and ordered his book The Genesis 1 Window, The Lausanne Hypocrisy and The Holy Bible Feminine Translation. Boy was I in for a ride! When I read on pg 21 that God marked us 666 in the Genesis Window it just made so much sense to me that we are the beast. The books also revealed the missing Holy Mother and the Council of Nicea, which I was already heading down that trail. I was done with RELIGION after that! I’ve been seeking truth ever since. With Mr. Farquhar’s vast spiritual knowledge, deep research, and esoteric wisdom, you will not be disappointed! Michelle Donor author of “Pearls of Wisdom and Power”, Jan 2023, “The Blackness in Me: Poetic Lessons of Life” Barnes & Noble 2022, and “She Her Hers: Inspiration for the Enlightened Women’s Soul”, Amazon, Apr 2021.

Preface

The Holy Bible Feminine Translation Version is a word-for-word translation commonly known as a literal translation. It attempts to provide as close as possible a direct translation of the words themselves. The focus is on accuracy. It is not a popular thought-for-thought translation, where the focus is on readability.

The FTV Bible uses the word-for-word translation American Standard Version of 1901 (ASV) for its starting textual base. The ASV is the product of the work of over 50 Evangelical Christian scholars that has been called “The Rock of Biblical Honesty.” The goal of the FTV Bible is to carry forward this legacy of biblical honesty with recognition of the feminine attributes of God as well as His masculine attributes.

One change in Edition II is the Bible’s size. It decreased in thickness from 2 inches to 1-5/8 inches. To accomplish this change the font of the Bible’s text was changed from Times New Roman 9 to Ariel Narrow 8.

Because there have been no illustrations in the Bible for 6000 years, only half the Bible has been available to humans. Why? Humans learn by both hearing and seeing. One can hear the text when it’s read, but there were no pictures to see...until now in the study section of this Bible. Jesus’ Witness Cipher provides a unique tool for deciphering Bible text that teaches one how to SEE scripture as pictures. This reveals some unique results, such as the feminine attributes of God, and the original path to salvation through the complete Cross of Jesus Christ.

Edition II of this Bible’s Study Section now includes an expanded Jesus’ Witness Cipher. In the first edition there was no commentary support for each cipher. Added were explanatory comments for the seventy-seven ciphers. For example, there are many ciphers that use biblical numbers to validate cipher interpretations, but the math was left to the reader to discern. However, now there is support commentary for all ciphers. The 77 ciphers create a storied walk-through-the Bible, where the commentaries support linking cipher to cipher. The commentaries also expand on the Discipline of the Cross interpretation perspective throughout the walk.

JESUS’ WITNESS CIPHER illustrates how the Cross is the consistent destination of Seven Spirits of God that answer seven questions in divine order. These 77 ciphers establish the Discipline of the Cross, which is more than a man-made theory, or doctrine.

To make all men see what is the dispensation of the mystery which for ages hath been hid in God who created all things; The Father from whom every family in heaven and on earth is named what is the breadth and length and height and depth (cross) of the Fullness of God. (Eph 3:9-19, Cipher 62)

Authority of a single timeless divine author of the Bible is established with this timeless phenomenon for deciphering Bible text— Jesus’ Witness Cipher. This previously hidden phenomenon is timeless, because it has been used to consistently through time to create and structure Scripture that spans 6000 years of human history despite 40 different human authors. Otherwise, this would be impossible without the timeless inspiration of YHWH God. The Discipline of the Cross is revealed when the Cross is the consistent destination of Seven Spirits of God that answer seven questions in divine order. These 77 ciphers establish a divine authority of the Discipline of the Cross that proves God wrote the Bible.

Validation of Jesus’ Witness Cipher is established with the Discipline of Biblical Numbers. This decipherment bears witness to eighteen four-77 crosses in the Bible, (15 in the Old Testament and 3 in the New Testament), where all of them point to the four-77 numbered cross of the Genealogy of Jesus Christ. (Cipher 31) Moreover, through the Discipline of the Cross one can SEE the sacred God of Israel on the Cross: Y—H—W—H. (Cipher 11) Biblical numbers validate Jesus’ Witness Cipher, because numbers cannot lie, especially holy numbers in Scripture from God.

Trustworthy is Jesus’ Witness Cipher that teaches the elect how to both understand and SEE their cross (Cipher 36) to visually perceive Scripture illustrated on the Cross, which this Bible requires 1,410 times with the word *behold*. The added human resource of sight increases understanding of Scripture with some unique results—the feminine side of God, and the consistency of salvation through the Discipline of the Cross. Trustworthiness is established when Jesus’ salvation formula Cross (1–2–3+4th step result) appears 133 times in 77 Jesus’ Witness Ciphers.

Jesus’ Witness Cipher contains Christian theology from its origin. Know that your Christian faith in God is not at risk in reading this book, since YHWH God includes the divinity of the Father, and the Son and the Holy Spirit. (Cipher 35)

But why 77 ciphers? Is it a prophesy for the end times? (Cipher 28b)

Lamech, the father of Noah, the savior of mortal life, said this: *If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, Truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold*. Gen 4:24

Then came Peter and asked Jesus, How many times shall I forgive my brother when he sins against me? Until seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy-seven times. Mat 18:21-22 (Cipher 38)

Double seven (7+7, 14 or 77) is the signature number of Jesus with seven Spirits of God doubled for the Son of Man, and Son of God. (Cipher 48) Jesus Genealogy Cross reveals 77 four times, where the 4th is 77 ascending Patriarchs to God. (Cipher 31)

Translation Resources

Resources used for Translation begin with translation legacy: A Bible publication reset back to 1901 was needed. The FTV Bible uses the American Standard Version of 1901 (ASV) for its starting textual base.^{Ref 02)} The ASV is an Americanization of the English Revised Bible (RV) of 1885, which is an update of the KJV to less archaic spelling and greater accuracy of translation. The ASV is the product of the work of over 50 Evangelical Christian scholars that has been called "The Rock of Biblical Honesty." The goal of the FTV Bible is to carry forward this legacy of biblical Honesty with an accuracy based word-for-word translation that recognizes the feminine attributes of God as well as His masculine attributes.

In the Dead Sea Scrolls^{Ref 03} it is written in Genesis 1:26 and 27 that God created *humankind*—not the word *man*. This translation uses *humankind* that naturally follows ten occurrences of *after their kind*, like evolution fulfilled.^{Ref 27} This FTV translation removes the word *man* from the spiritual Creation that generates the notion that God is masculine only. Now it is easier to see something female inherent to God when it is now written in Genesis 1:27:

And God created humankind in his own image, in the image of God created he them; male and female he created them.

It also helps clarify the distinction between the spiritual creation and the physical creation. A physical man is created later in Genesis 2:5,

And YHWH God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living being.

It is written *living being* in the Dead Sea Scrolls, not living souls.

In the Dead Sea Scrolls Bible it is written in Gen 1:5: *God called the light daytime*. In this way the spiritual good (Holy) Light was eternalized to be part of an eternal clock. *Daytime* is two things, which can be two words; day and time. So there are four things in Gen 1:5 like an eternal clock of God: evening, morning, Light-daytime and Day, not unlike a Cross. This translation uses *daytime* instead of *day*.

One Old Testament resource is the "Hebrew - English Bible According to Masoretic Text, JPS 1917 Edition."^{Ref 05} It shows the Hebrew special punctuation marker, {P} the petuHah, (new paragraph on new line) which is hardly ever used in the Hebrew text. However, in the Creation it is used six times to separate six paragraphs of evening, morning, and day with a total count of 666 on the 6th day. It is a required count because each paragraph begins with *And*. Then on the 7th day there is a written count of *seventh day*, *seventh day* and *seventh day*. These three written totals again require that evening, morning, and day be counted together in order to finish with 777. These counts are validated by science, where 666 is the atomic image of carbon based life on earth, and 777 is the atomic image of nitrogen's 77.7% of the atmosphere. The FTV translates the Creation with this format.

Also in the Masoretic Text Bible, ASV and KJV the word "Spirit of God" occurs 14 times in the Old Testament. Consider. If God is holy, surely the Spirit of God is holy too. Therefore, in the Old Testament the "Spirit of God" is replaced by the "Holy Spirit of God."

The Greek Tischendorf 8th Edition 1894.^{Ref06} is the Greek resource for New Testament translation that was written in Greek. The usage of Jesus Christ verses Christ Jesus by the Apostle Paul distinguishes the Son of Man from the Son of God. These two identities of Jesus help distinguish two gospels from each other for two different time periods, and two different audiences. Most previous Bibles, including the ASV, have not been accurate. It is not necessary to be proficient in Greek to see that *χριστου ιησου* is Christ Jesus, and *ιησου χριστου* is Jesus Christ. The FTV Bible translates Christ Jesus vs Jesus Christ using the Greek Tischendorf as the reference.

The word *Amen* is a declaration of affirmation spoken to express solemn ratification or agreement. The phrase *Amen, Amen* doubles the message like a witness from both heaven and earth. It occurs five times in the Old Testament, and is first used in an adultery case to test for truth with YHWH as the judge. (Num 5:22) Next in Nehemiah 8:2, following Ezra's blessing of God, the congregation used *Amen, Amen* as a mutual agreement and confirmation of the teaching and understanding of YHWH's laws. It carries the number 77, since there were 14 in the pulpit with Ezra. For this reason it is interpreted that *Amen, Amen*, 25 times in this New Testament blesses YHWH and prophecies the Kingdom of God number 25.

In the Gospel of John this FTV Bible does not use *verily, verily*, or *truly, truly*, or any of the many other substitutions that remove the double count of 50 that prophecy the 50 days to Pentecost. Instead from the Greek Tischendorf, *αμην αμην* is translated to be *amen, amen*. This agreement is written in the FTV Bible 25 times capitalized as AMEN, AMEN, as confirmed in Rev 3:14. (Ciphers 49-52)

It is interpreted that the first witness from earth was 25 from the Son of Man who was incarnate on earth. The second witness from heaven was 25 from the Son of God in heaven. It fulfills in heaven and earth the number of Jesus' New Covenant Last Supper with 12 portions of bread, 1 servant (Jesus) and 12 portions of wine to equal 25. (Cipher 40) We know these 25 tenets were spoken on the Day of Pentecost because 120 in the upper room times 25 tenets is 3000 baptized that day.

Another way that translations decrease the importance of biblical numbers is to reduce their accuracy. In Acts, 120 in the upper room times the 25 tenets of the Kingdom of God is 3000 baptized that day. However, the KJV 1611, and all following English Bibles, have added "about" 120 and "about" 3000 baptized that day. The

sacred number 25 was compromised by adding "about." In the Greek Tischendorf there is no "about." This translation doesn't use "about." (Cipher#53)

Many numbers have been simply mistranslated. For example in Matthew 18:21-22 Bibles have mistranslated Jesus' answer to Peter's question, if seven times forgiveness is enough. Beginning with the KJV 1611 and in older Bibles, it is written "seventy times seven," which equals 490. In the Greek Tischendorf the number is εβδομηκοντακις επτα, which is "seventy seven." In this FTV Jesus response is *seventy-seven* times, which is the 77 signature number of Jesus, and is the same number *seventy-seven* times that Lamech, the father of Noah, will be forgiven (Gen 4:24).

One problem resolved with the Greek Tischendorf is Luke's ascending-to-God genealogy of Jesus, the Son of God.^{Ref08} It is a supernatural ascending count of 76 patriarchs plus Jesus, which is a total of 77. The connection between each Patriarch in existing Bibles is the phrase *the (son) of* or sometimes *the son of*. This could be true for the naturally descending Matthew genealogy of the Son of Man, but not for Luke's supernatural ascending genealogy, that are backward supernatural generations. It is a mistranslation. According to the Greek Tischendorf the connection between ascending patriarchs is *of* only, and this translation is incorporated in the FTV Bible. Also, in accordance with the Greek Tischendorf the phrase (*as was supposed*) was removed from Luke 3:23.

Another resource is Strong's Concordance. Strong's Hebrew Number 7307 in the Concordance shows the Hebrew word for "Spirit" to be a feminine gendered noun. In Hebrew it is transliterated "ruach." Definition: breath, wind, spirit. In the FTV Bible both the Old and New Testament "Spirit" is feminine.

Strong's Aramaic number 7308 also shows the Aramaic word for "Spirit" to be a feminine gendered noun corresponding to "ruach." Definition: spirit, wind.

Strong's Hebrew Concordance Number 216 defines "Light." The FTV translates the Genesis 1 Creation (Gen 1:1 to Gen 2:4) to be a spiritual creation, because *there was no man to cultivate the ground* in Genesis 2:5. So, the Light in Genesis 1:3-5 could only be Spiritual Light, since there was no sun, or moon, or stars yet on the first day. Then God called the Light good, which is holy. (Jesus said: *None is good save one, God.* Mark 10:18) Therefore, in the first day of the Spiritual Creation there was Holy Spiritual Light, who is translated in the FTV to be the feminine Most High Holy Spirit of Light. Strong's Hebrew Number 216 in the Concordance shows the Hebrew word for "Light" to be a feminine gendered noun.

Strong's Greek Concordance Number 1438 defines choices for the gender of the Holy Spirit. In current Bibles the Holy Spirit comforter (John 16:13) is referred to as both "he" and "himself." Number 1438 in the Concordance defines three choices for the definition of the Greek word "εαυτου"; "himself, herself, itself." This Bible

translates all references to the New Testament Holy Spirit to be feminine as "herself, she, or her," which is the same gender of the Spirit in the Old Testament. ^{Ref 9}

The Old Testament Spirit is like a dove, like the New Testament Holy Spirit. Strong's Concordance describes them both as being like a feminine dove. Strong's Greek Number 4058 in the Concordance shows the Greek word for "Dove" to be a feminine gendered noun. In Greek as *περιστερὰν* it is transliterated "peristera." Definition: a Dove. Strong's Hebrew Number 3123 in the Concordance also shows the Hebrew word for "Dove" to be a feminine gendered noun.

Before turning the page, it is wise to skip to page 852 and read three pages about "Divine Equivocation." (DE) Jesus' Witness Cipher, the Discipline of Bible Numbers, and the Discipline of the Cross in this Bible require an understanding of DE, where God uses an animal, an object like a tree, a person, or numbers in the material realm, or time realm to symbolize a spiritual concept in the spiritual realm. DE equates the cross to a tree, if even the Tree of Life, if even the Cross of YHWH God.

FRONT MATTER CONTENTS

About YHWH God	xi
About the Holy Spirit	xiii
• Two Mothers	xiv
• Lady Wisdom	xv
• Female Dove.....	xvi
• The Most High	xvii
• Male and Female God	xviii
• Mother of the Light	xix
• Second Born with the Holy Spirit	xx
• Holy Spirit Blasphemy	xxii
The Discipline of the Cross	xxii
• Theology of the Cross	xxii
• Traditional Theology	xxii
• Discipline of the Cross Foundation	xxiii
• Baptism Through the Discipline of the Cross	xxiv
• The Living Cross of God	xxiv
Discipline of Bible Numbers	xxvi
• The Way of Summation	xxvi
The Discipline of Scientific Numbers	xxix
Jesus' Witness Cipher Testimony	xxxi

About YHWH God

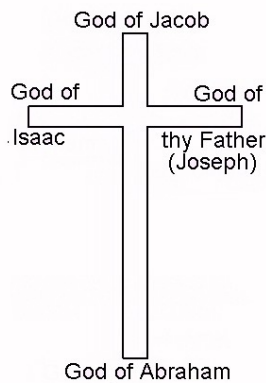
YHWH is the divine foundation of the Discipline of the Cross, and is written 6,876 times in this Bible.

“YHWH,” is the sacred 4-letter name for the God of Israel in Hebrew pronounced Yahweh, who introduced Himself to Moses in Exodus:

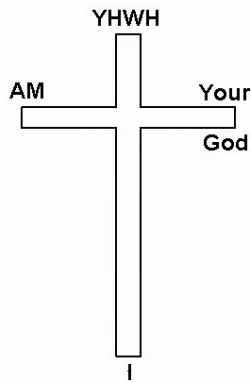
And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, YHWH, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name forever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. (Ex 3:14)

It is interpreted that God of your father(s) is the first Patriarch in a family of four Patriarchs who is Joseph specifically named in Gen 43:23, as *God of your father*, and in Gen 43:23, 46:3, 50:17 and Ex 3:6. (Ciphers 8, 10) Moreover it can be interpreted that *God of your fathers* is also God of your father’s ancestors.

The Cross of YHWH consists of four Hebrew letters Yad, Hey, Waw, and Hey, and is known as the Tetragrammaton. The phrase, *I-AM-YHWH-your God*, forms a cross that is written in this Bible 47 times. The double word *YHWH God* appears 43 times in this Bible. (Cipher 11)



Ex 3:6



YHWH

Old Testament
(47 Times)

Strong’s Hebrew Concordance YHWH has the number 3068.

Definition: “the proper name of the God of Israel,” (pronounced Yahweh) and written sometimes as YHVH. Original Word: four letters in Hebrew.

יהוה

Historically, after the Babylonian Exile, the Jews stopped pronouncing the divine name YHWH, because they considered it too sacred to be spoken. They substituted the Hebrew title of Adonai meaning “My Lord” in English. It was translated “Lord” in the Greek version of the Old Testament, the Septuagint. The English title of Lord now exists in the Hebrew/English TANAKH, and many popular Bible translations. But the Jews did not change יהוה in Hebrew

Other titles include Elohim (authority, or plural god) or El (mighty one) or Lord (master). Jehovah is another name that replaced the sacred name of YHWH. Christian scholars who spoke Latin replaced the Y with an I or J, because Latin does not have a Y. Then, the substitution for the tetragrammaton became the artificial Latinized name, Jehovah, since the use of it in medieval Europe was pronounced J according to the local vernacular language.

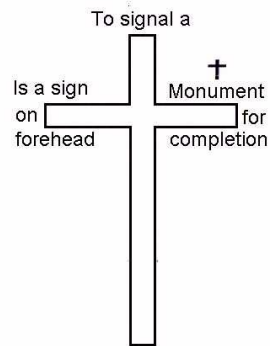
Renaming YHWH to prohibit pronunciation of Yahweh, conceals YHWH’s four attributes from sight in non-Hebrew languages, which hides the sacred image of God on the Holy Cross, such as Y—H—W—H. It hides the only 1—2—3—4th step result salvation formula on the cross, when Jesus said, I Am—the way—the truth—and the life, and YHWH said through the cross, I—Am—Who—I Am. It hides how to take up one’s own personal cross to be worthy of Jesus. (Cipher35) It even hides how to relate to God through the cross of His first four commandments. (Cipher 14)

An original picture of the cross is the 22nd last letter in the ancient Hebrew picture language numbered 400. The holy Hebrew alphabet is numbered beginning with one and increases until four hundred, the destination cross. One unusual feature of the Hebrew alphabet is that there are two or three different meanings for each letter. The last letter picturing the cross, however, has four meanings for four steps on the cross.—mark, sign, signal and monument.

All 22 ancient Hebrew letters appear in Psalm 119 in this Bible, where the 22nd letter is a picture of that cross—the monument for completion. ^{Ref: (13)}

However, it is Jesus’ Witness Cipher that glorifies the sacred name of YHWH in this Holy Bible with an outline of the invisible image of YHWH, the destination of God’s seven Spirits, not once, but 77 times throughout both the Old and New Testaments.

And God said, YHWH: this is my name forever.



The Mark of the cross

Israel's 400 Cross

About the Holy Spirit

The Holy Spirit gender varies grammatically according to the language used. The word “Spirit” in the Semitic languages, such as Hebrew, Aramaic and Syriac, is feminine. Since the Old Testament was written in the holy language of Hebrew, the Spirit in this holy Bible is interpreted to be feminine. However, Scripture in this Bible is not the first time the feminine gender of the Holy Spirit is recognized.

The ancient Syriac language is one of the earliest liturgical traditions that establishes gender usage for referring to a feminine Holy Spirit.^{Ref 20} The Syriac language, which was in use around AD 300, is derived from Aramaic. In documents produced in Syriac by the early Miaphysite church (which later became the Syriac Orthodox Church) the feminine gender of the word for spirit gave rise to a theology in which the Holy Spirit was considered feminine. The earliest evidences for this are seen in the translation of the Bible into Syriac.^{Ref 21}

The World Mission Society Church of God is a new religious movement that originated in 1964. The Church believes in God the Father and God the Mother according to the teachings of the Bible. The WMSCOG claims three million followers in 175 countries and about 7,500 churches worldwide, according to their website.

There are Messianic religions that teach a feminine Holy Spirit, and some teach the Holy Spirit is Mother in heaven. The B'nai Yashua Synagogues Worldwide, a Messianic group headed by Rabbi Moshe Koniuchowsky, holds to the feminine view of the Holy Spirit. Messianic Judaism is considered by most Christians and Jews to be a form of Christianity. There are also other independent Messianic groups with similar teaching of the feminine Holy Spirit.

Recognition of the feminine Holy Spirit is not new. According to J.J. Hurtak PhD, who has written and translated more than fifteen books, including commentaries on ancient mystical and gnostic texts such as the Pistis Sophia, scholars are now recognizing the Holy Spirit as the “female vehicle” for the outpouring of higher teaching and spiritual rebirth.

A new response to the “image” of the Holy Spirit is taking shape quietly in scholarly circles throughout the world, as the result of new findings in the Dead Sea Scriptures, the Coptic Nag Hammadi and intertestamental texts of Jewish mystics found side-by-side the writings of the early Christian church. Scholars are recognizing the Holy Spirit as the “female vehicle” for the outpouring of higher teaching and spiritual rebirth. The Holy Spirit plays varied roles in Judeo-Christian traditions: acting in Creation, imparting wisdom, and inspiring Old Testament prophets. In the New Testament She is the presence of God in the world and a power in the birth and life of Jesus.

Thomas, gives a graphic account of the Apostle Thomas’ travels to India, and contains prayers invoking the Holy Spirit as “the Mother of all creation” and “compassionate mother,” among other titles. The most profound Coptic Christian writings definitely link the “spirit of Spirit” manifested by Christ to all believers as the “Spirit of the Divine Mother.” Most significant are the new manuscript discoveries of

recent decades which have demonstrated that more early Christians than previously thought regarded the Holy Spirit as the Mother of Jesus. One text is the Gospel of Thomas which is part of the newly discovered Nag Hammadi texts (discovered 1945-1947). Most are composed about the same time as the Biblical gospels in the 1st and 2nd century AD. In this gospel, Jesus declares that his disciples must hate their earthly parents (as in Luke 14:26) but love the Father and Mother as he does, "for my mother (gave me falsehood), but (my) true Mother gave me life." In another Nag Hammadi discovery, The Secret Book of James, Jesus refers to himself as "the son of the Holy Spirit." These two sayings do not identify the Holy Spirit as the mothering vehicle of Jesus, but more than one scholar has interpreted them to mean that the maternal Holy Spirit is intended.

So far in Western traditional theology, the voices advocating a feminine Holy Spirit are scattered and subtle. But for them, it is a view theologically defensible and accompanied by psychological, sociological, and scientific benefits of recognizing "the new supernature" developing within vast consciousness changes happening in the human evolution. ^{Ref 22}

Two Mothers

Hertuk wrote: Jesus declares that his disciples must hate their earthly parents (as in Luke 14:26) but love the Father and Mother as he does.

In the Book of Matthew Jesus answered a question about the requirement for eternal life and he responded with the following statement: *Honor thy father and mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.* (Mat 19:19)

This requirement to honor father and mother is the same requirement from the original Ten Commandments, which Moses wrote down. But the Bible is a manual from the spiritual realm described by words and events from the physical realm. With these dual realms in mind it can be seen that there are two mothers, one for each realm. In this light it can be seen above that Jesus was speaking about His mother in heaven, because he proclaimed the following about his mortal mother.

If any man cometh unto me, and hateth not his own father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. Luke 14:26

Since Jesus included mother with one's own mortal life, he could only have been speaking about one's own mortal life and mother. So, when Jesus explained you must hate your mother and father, he could not have been referring to the Mother and Father to be honored in heaven. Since it is unreasonable to believe that the mother and father to be hated is the same Mother and Father to be honored, there must be two mothers who are from two different realms. In this light there is the Mother in heaven, who is the feminine Holy Spirit of Light.

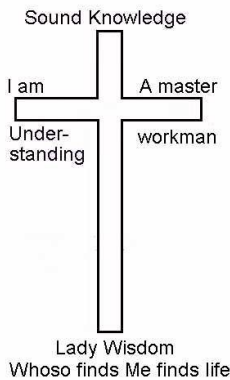
Two Mothers of Jesus are seen again, when Jesus compared his mortal mother with his spiritual Mother, the Holy Spirit of Light. Jesus' mortal mother Mary and brothers had come by and wanted to speak to him. This is what Jesus said;

While he was yet speaking to the multitudes, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, seeking to speak to him. And one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking to speak to thee. But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And he stretched forth his hand towards his disciples, and said, Behold, my mother and my brethren! For whosoever shall do the will of my Father who is in heaven, he is my brother, and sister, and mother. (Mat 12:46-50)

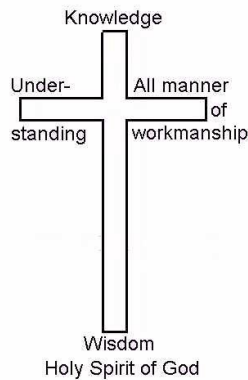
Jesus was not talking about his mortal mother and brothers who were seeking to speak to him. He was talking about his heavenly Mother, the Holy Spirit of Light, and the children of Light who had been born from Her.

Lady Wisdom

Seven pillars of wisdom of the Holy Spirit are set forth with all 35 verses of Proverbs 8. In Exodus God filled Bezalel with four essential attributes of the Holy Spirit to prepare the chief artisan for the Ark of the Covenant and the Tabernacle with wisdom, understanding, knowledge, and all manner of workmanship.



Prov 1,14,30,35



Ex 31:3

Exodus 31:1 And YHWH spoke unto Moses, saying, 31:2 See, I have called by name Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah: 31:3 and I have filled him with the Holy Spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship. (Also Ex 35:30-31)

These four attributes of the Holy Spirit are Lady Wisdom's attributes as follows:

1 & 2. The Holy Spirit's feminine wisdom and understanding is written in Prov:8:1.

Doth not wisdom cry, And understanding put forth her voice.

3. The Holy Spirit's knowledge is written in Prov 8:14.

Counsel is Mine, and sound knowledge: I am understanding; I have might.

4. The Holy Spirit's all manner of workmanship is written in Prov 8:30.
Then I was by Him, a master workman; And I was daily YHWH's delight.
 ([Cipher 12](#), 12b)

Lady Wisdom provides life in Jesus' salvation cross:

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one cometh unto the Father, but by me. John 14:6

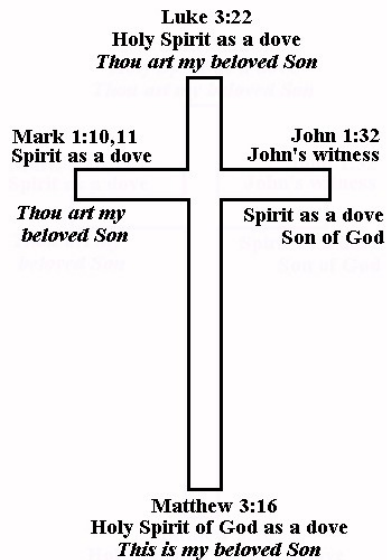
Lady Wisdom: *For whoso findeth Me findeth life, And shall obtain favor of YHWH.*
 Prov 8:35

So, is Lady Wisdom also a mother like the Holy Spirit?

Jesus said *And wisdom is justified of all her children..* Luke 7:35.

Female Dove

The dove symbolizes the Holy Spirit in the four Gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John. All four Gospels describe how the Holy Spirit descended on Jesus like a dove; Mat 3:16 *as a dove*, Mark 1:10 *like a dove*, Luke 3:22 *as a dove*, and John 1:32 *as a dove*. Four times Scripture identifies the dove as the Holy Spirit that form a cross. There are three steps of *my beloved son* and a 4th step result witness by John of the *Son of God* that conform to the Discipline of the Cross. It is hard to imagine a traditional Holy Spirit, "it," or "he," speaking these words, since neither has a womb to birth a son. There is implication of the feminine gender of the dove in these verses, but there are six feminine pronouns for the female dove in the story of the Forty Day Flood:



Mother of Son of God

8:8 *And he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground; 8:9 but the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him to the ark; for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: and he put forth his hand, and took her, and brought her in unto him into the ark. 8:10 And he stayed yet another seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; 8:11 and the dove came in to him at evening; and, lo, in her mouth an olive-leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. 8:12 And he stayed yet another seven days, and sent forth the dove; and she returned not again unto him any more.*

The Forty Day Flood is a story about the savior of mortal life by Noah. It is a prophecy of a future savior of spiritual life forever by Jesus that invokes the Holy Spirit symbolized by the feminine dove. Noah *put forth his hand, and took her, and brought her* (the dove) *in unto him into the ark*, just as Jesus received her (the dove) unto him in the four gospels.

The Holy Spirit's number is generated to be 777, when 7+7 is counted for the first *another seven days*. Then 7+7 plus 7 is added for the second *another seven days*. This number 7+7+7 is distilled to 777 and assigned to the third Patriarch Jacob, when he worked 7 years, waited 7 days, and worked 7 more years for Rachel his beloved wife. (Gen 29:20,27) From this 14 year (77) love for Rachel, 777 is assigned to Jacob to carry the Holy Spirit. That is why Jacob, who carries the Holy Spirit, is listed just before Joseph in Jesus' natural descending genealogy, and is shown on the top (Most High) of the Birth of Jesus Cross of Mat 16. (Cipher 31)

The Most High

It is written that the Holy Spirit came upon the Virgin Mary, that the power of the Most High shall overpower her, and that the Son of the Most High, and also the Son of God would be conceived.

Luke 1:30 *And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favor with God. 1:31 And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. 1:32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Most High: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: 1:33 and he shall reign over the house of Jacob forever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. 1:34 And Mary said unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? 1:35 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee, and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee: wherefore also the holy thing which is begotten shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:30-35)*

Careful inspection of scripture reveals two different identities in the same verse

Luke 1:32—*The Most High and the Lord God* . First it is spoken by the angel Gabriel that Jesus *will be called Son of the Most High*, where *Most High* is capitalized. Then immediately following is another capitalized entity, *The Lord God* who will give him the throne of his father David. But where is the mother? She is the Holy Spirit of Light who is called here *the Most High*. The Word comes together in verse Luke 1:35 where it is said *also the holy one who is born from you will be called the Son of God*. Also? The *Son of the Most High* is also the *Son of God*. The Son of the Holy Spirit Mother is also the Son of the Father God.

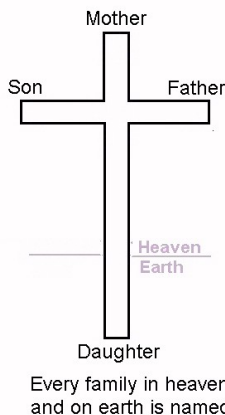
Male and Female God

According to the beginning in Genesis I, humankind was created in the image and likeness of God.

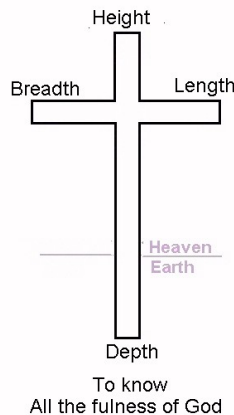
And God created humankind in his own image, in the image of God created he them; male and female he created them. (Gen 1:27)

It is interpreted God's image is both male and female, since male and female humankind was created from God's male and female image. We know that God was both male and female in Gen 1:27, because later in Gen 2:21-22 God created the woman extracted from the man. Therefore, before the extraction of his rib, the man created before from dust in Gen 2:7 must have had both male and female attributes. This definition of God implies a balanced male and female persona.

If the Holy Spirit was neuter or masculine there would be an unbalanced persona. A well balanced family of God comes from Ephesians 3 seen on the Fullness of God Cross below. On the vertical shaft (dimensioned height and depth) there is the Most High Holy Spirit Mother at the top with the mother of all living humans on the foot. On the horizontal cross bar (dimensioned breadth and length) there is the Son on the right hand side of the Father looking at you. ([Cipher 62](#))



Eph 3:15



Eph 3:19

Mother of the Light

To see the Holy Spirit of Light in the spiritual creation we can see on the first day the light that God divided from darkness and saw that it was good (holy), so there was holy spiritual light. It had to be spiritual light, because the Sun, moon and stars were not created until the fourth day. And then God eternalized light: *And God called the Light day.*

Gen 1:1 In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth. 1:2 And the earth was waste and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep: and the Holy Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. 1:3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. 1:4 And God saw the light, that it was good: (holy) and God divided the Light from the darkness. 1:5 And God called the Light Day, and the darkness he called Night.

If YHWH God ever spoke as the Mother of Light, what would He say about Her path in Her Light to lead the blind?

A travailing woman is a pregnant woman with severe labor pains who will gasp and pant together about to give birth. How could God ever cry out like a travailing woman, like the Mother of Light? *I will bring the blind by a way that they know not; in paths that they know not will I lead them; I will make darkness light before them,* (Isaiah 42:16) to lead them on a path from pagan gods not written in any Bible to the Cross of YHWH God.

To see the Holy Spirit of Light as the Mother of Light is to understand the relationship of the Son, Jesus, to his Mother in heaven. Jesus always spoke reverently about his Father in heaven. But how did He speak about his Mother in heaven? Jesus was adamant, when he professed in all four gospels that anyone who blasphemed the Holy Spirit was never to be forgiven, not in this world or the next. (Mat 12:32, Mark 3: 28-29, Luke 12:10, John 5:16) He called her the comforter who would come to those he spoke to after he was gone in John 14:26. It is most often the mother who is the comforter of her children, while the father lays down the rules, or the word to be obeyed. If Jesus was the Son of the Mother of Light then anyone who was born again in Her Light should also be a son of Light. Jesus said this about sons of Light;

While ye have the light, believe on the light, that ye may become sons of light. These things spoke Jesus, and he departed and hid himself from them. (John 12:36)o

Jesus was talking about the Light that was in him, while he was there with those he was talking to. Is it possible for an “it,” or a “he” to give birth to a son, even of Light? Not yet. Actually one must be born from the same Mother of Light that Jesus himself was conceived into before even his birth.

Second Born With the Holy Spirit

God's covenant with Abram (Gen 15:1-15, [Cipher 5](#)) is a parable that reveals a foundational body-soul-spirit structure of both Abram and mankind. A heifer, a she-goat and a ram were numbered 666 and sacrificed. But a dove and a pigeon were not killed.

And he said unto him, Take me a heifer three years old, and a she-goat three years old, and a ram three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

A heifer represents the body of mankind born in the flesh. It is a female cow that has not yet given birth. From this we can see that the body of man should not have a second spiritual birth.

A she-goat represents the soul of man that can have a first spiritual birth in the soul joined with the male gender of Yeshua (Jesus). Thus, a female gendered goat joins with a male gendered Yeshua to produce a first rebirth. This first rebirth in water is described by Jesus in the New Testament, when he said to Nicodemus, *AMEN, AMEN, Except one be born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God!* (John 3:5)

It is written in the Old Testament that God favors only the second born, if even His elect. There was second born Isaac over Ishmael. There was second-born Jacob over Esau. There was second-born Joseph over a first born Reubon. There was second-born Ephraim over first-born Manasseh. The four elected second-born can be seen glorified through the Cross of YHWH God. ([Cipher 9](#))

So how does a male gendered ram become second born in the human, when scientifically a male ram alone cannot produce a birth?

It is interpreted a male gendered ram, that represents the third spiritual component of a person, can have a second rebirth in the spirit only with a feminine Holy Spirit. This unequivocally assigns motherhood to the female gendered Holy Spirit of Light. This unequivocally refers to anyone who expects entry into the Kingdom of God with a second rebirth in the Spirit.

Jesus taught the second rebirth in the spirit with the Holy Spirit must produce a good tree (cross) with good fruit to do the will of his Father and enter into the Kingdom of heaven.

Mat 13:22 And he that was sown among the thorns, this is he that heareth the word; and the care of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. 13:23 And he that was sown upon the good ground, this is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; who verily beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

Before reciting the second version of the parable of the sower (Mat 13: 19-23, [Cipher 34](#)) Jesus warns in 13:12 that if one does not SEE (behold the Cross) and hear, one will not get an abundant life, and also what one has will be taken away. In other words, one gets nothing, when one does not *behold* the Cross. In both sower parables the 4th step on the cross (tree) is to bear fruit.

Cipher of the Good Tree Mat 7:15-21

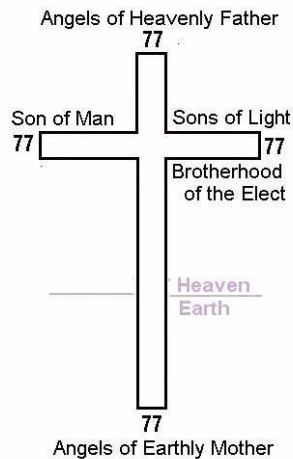
1. WHO? 7:15 *Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravening wolves.*
2. WHY? 7:16 *By their fruits ye shall know them. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?*
3. HOW to tell? 7:17 *Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but the corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.*
4. WHAT trees? 7:18 *A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.*
5. WHEN is corrupt? 7:19 *Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.*
6. WHERE are they? 7:20 *Therefore by their fruits ye shall know them.*
7. WHICH way? 7:21 *Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father who is in heaven.*

Matthew 7:21 interpretation is that the one with a first rebirth in water will call Jesus Lord, Lord. But the one with also a second rebirth in the ram's male spirit with the Holy Spirit Mother of Light can yield a good tree (cross) with good fruit, and as a Son of Light enter into the Kingdom of Heaven. (Ciphers 33, 34, 42)

According to The Essene Gospel of Peace the 4th book is "The Teachings of the Elect", wherein the Sons of Light after 7+7 years with the Angels of the Earthly Mother, and 7+7 years with the Angels of the Heavenly Father, enter the Brotherhood of the Elect. ^{Ref 31}

The number 77 is The signature of Jesus Christ who is both the Son of Man and the Son of God. (Cipher 48)

Elect is a word that refers to predestination of election by God. It holds that God predetermined who will be saved. ([Cipher36](#))



Brotherhood of the Elect

Holy Spirit Blasphemy

In the first century AD Aramaic was the common language of Judea, where and when Jesus spoke his parables. It is generally agreed by historians that Jesus spoke to his audiences in Aramaic, wherein the Spirit is feminine. So, when Jesus proclaimed in Aramaic four times in four gospels (Mat 12:32, Mark 3: 28-29, Luke 12:10, John 5:16) that any blasphemy against the Holy Spirit would never be forgiven, it is most likely that the Holy Spirit was known to be feminine by both speaker and audiences alike.

To deny motherhood to a woman of her children is likely to cause wrath. To deny motherhood to the daughter of God, (Gen 3:20 *The man called his wife Eve because she was the mother of all living humans on earth.*) who provides the flesh and blood of the Son of Man, is more likely to cause wrath. To deny motherhood to the Most High Holy Spirit of Light, heavenly Mother of the Son of God, could be considered blasphemy that is most likely to cause the wrath of God of both genders. It has been said that hell has no fury like a woman scorned. Is it any wonder that the Bible ends with the Cross of the Wrath of God? ([Cipher 75](#))

Is it any wonder that there is a mass exodus of the Church during these end times? Here is reason to publish this Feminine Translation Version of the Bible that biblically witnesses the motherhood of both EVening and the Holy Spirit of Light.

The Discipline of the Cross

Theology of the Cross

The Theology of the Cross is the name given by Martin Luther to a theological approach which looks to the cross as the center, source and sum of Christian theology. He contrasted it with the various theologies of glory, which are founded upon the idea that humans can, by using what is within them, reach God's righteousness or revelation. Both concepts were introduced in Luther's Heidelberg Disputation of 1518, where he described their differences.

The Discipline of the Cross is like Martin Luther's theological approach in that it uses the cross as its main theme. However, instead of only Christian, the Discipline of the Cross looks to the cross as the center, source and sum of the entire Bible.

Traditional Theology

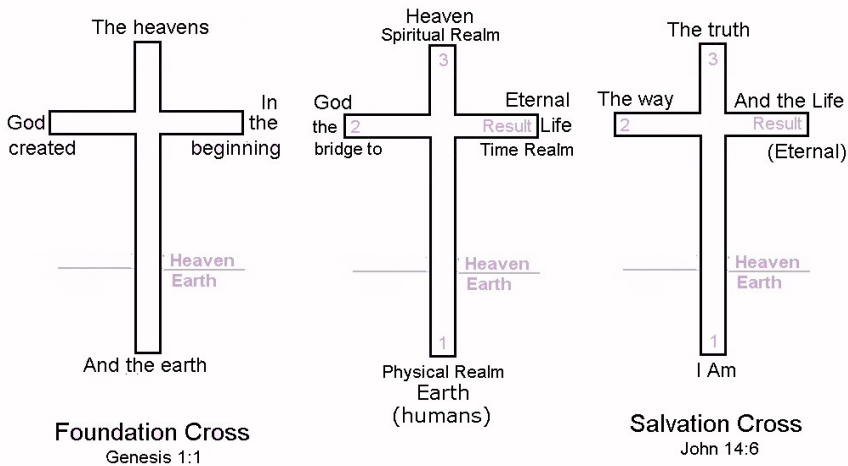
In contrast to the Discipline of the Cross, traditional Bible interpretation by theologians is generally made with a choice of one, or mix, of four speculative methods: literal, allegorical, moral, or mystical. ^{Ref (25)}

Discipline of the Cross Foundation

The HOLY BIBLE Feminine Translation Version is the result of interpreting and translating the Bible through the Discipline of the Cross, which begins with the first verse in the Bible. *In the beginning—God created—the heavens—and the earth.* (Gen 1:1)

It is an authoritative foundation cross that shows the Creator God plus three realms: time, spiritual and physical. Scripture organized through the lens of the Discipline of the Cross of God of three realms is made visible in the image of the cross.

What is important to SEE is that the Discipline of the Cross connects earth to heaven. What is important to understand is how it connects earth to heaven, through a clockwise process of time. First, the second cross below shows there are humans on earth in the physical realm. Clockwise second, there is God as the bridge to heaven above in the spiritual realm, which leads to eternal life in the time realm. The third cross below shows the simplicity of the salvation formula (1–2–3+4th step result) is made visible through the Discipline of the Cross, which begins with the first verse in the Bible.



Jesus brings the 4-step salvation that he embodied and taught us through the Discipline of the Cross in John 14:6:

*I am—the way—the truth—and the life: (4th step result)
no one cometh unto the Father but by me.*

Since no one comes to the Father but by John 14:6, it is the only path to salvation through the complete cross of Jesus' Salvation Cross. ([Cipher 48](#)) Jesus then showed us his salvation formula again through his crucifixion cross:

Day1—Day2—Day3 in the grave before the 4th step result—He arose.

Jesus then commanded us to follow him through his Crucifixion Cross by taking up our own personal cross daily. (Cipher 44) It was not a suggestion!

Baptism Through the Discipline of the Cross

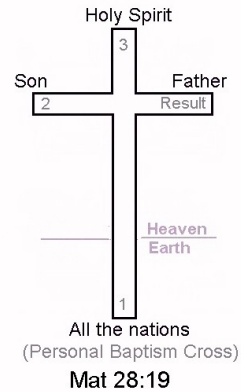
Rather than a partial verse, a complete baptism is translated to be through the discipline of the complete Cross formed with the complete verse of Mat 28:19.

Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

However, *all the nations* (living humans on earth) cannot be baptized with one baptism. Rather, one by one with one's personal name written on the foot of the baptism cross. Then the Personal Baptism Cross follows Jesus' (1-2-3-Result) salvation instruction for baptism. This is one's own personal cross that Jesus commands you to take up to follow him:

Matthew 10:38. *And he that doth not take his cross and follow after me, is not worthy of me.*

Luke 14:27 *Whosoever doth not bear his own cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.* (Cipher 35)

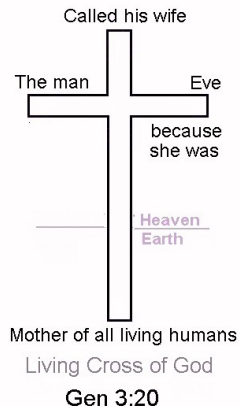


According to the Discipline of the Cross, baptism is to be made *into* the name of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, which completes the Mat 28:19 Cross. Authorization for this complete cross is inherited, *Go ye therefore*, from the previous Jesus' Authorization Cross Mat 28:18. Other Bibles that use *into*.^{Ref 28} Most Bibles use *in* the name of, which implies authorization, but not connection into the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, as entry into the Kingdom of God. (John 3:5, Mat 5:20, 7,21, 18:3, 19:23, 21:31, Mk 9:47)

The Living Cross of God

The naming of the first mother on earth is preceded by God cursing the ground of the earth, and banishing the man to live down on the ground all the days of his life, even to return to the dust of the ground after mortal life on it. Gen 3:14-19
Gen 3:20 *And the man called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living on earth.*

Thus, the Discipline of the Cross forms the "Living Cross of God" with living humans on its foot. Eve is translated in the physical creation to be from the *evening*, previously introduced six times in the Genesis 1 spiritual Creation. *All living* humans are translated to be children of our Father God through His daughter Eve on earth from whom we are all natural descendants on the foot of the Living Cross of God.



Confirmation that the foot of the Cross of YHWH God includes living humans on earth comes from Jeremiah 32:27 through this cross:

Behold, –I am YHWH, –the God of– all flesh. (Cipher 27)

This could be the reason the *God of all flesh* did not curse the mother of all flesh, although He cursed the serpent, Adam and Cain. Is there another reason? God made a promise to Eve that her seed would bruise the head of the Serpent.

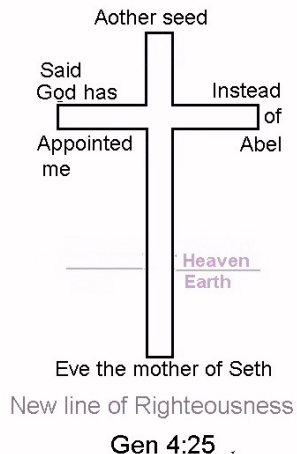
And YHWH God said unto the serpent..... and I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed: he shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen 3:14-15)

Eve's first seed was Cain, who killed Eve's second seed, Abel. From a foundational standpoint of the root of the genealogy of Jesus, both were disqualified because Abel had no descendants, and God cursed Cain for killing his brother Abel. So how did the seed of Eve bruise the head of the Serpent?

And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth. For, 'said she', God hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel; for Cain slew him. And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enosh. Then began men to call upon the name of YHWH. (Gen 4:25-26)

God made good on His promise to Eve for the man she birthed from her appointed seed to oppose (*bruise the head of*) the Serpent (Satan). Seth was appointed, or "elected," by God to replace Abel, whom God respected, because he offered God firstlings from his flock. Seth's son, Enosh, was of the elect, like Seth, because only after 2nd-born Enosh did men begin to call upon the name of YHWH.

Traditionally Eve has been held in low esteem as the first sinner, who led Adam to sin. However, we can now see in Gen 4:25 that Eve is more than just the mother of all sinners. She is also mother of the elect, if even the mother of each Patriarch in the line of Jesus' genealogy. Eve is the mother of the Son of Man who walked on earth, and even Jesus' mother Mary. We are all children of our Father YHWH God through His daughter Eve in His fullness family—Father, Son, Mother, Daughter like every family in heaven and earth. (CIPHER 62) Eve is the mother of "all nations" on the foot of the Baptism Cross, who connects us into Father, Son, and Holy Spirit above her, when baptized through the complete cross. (CIPHER 35)

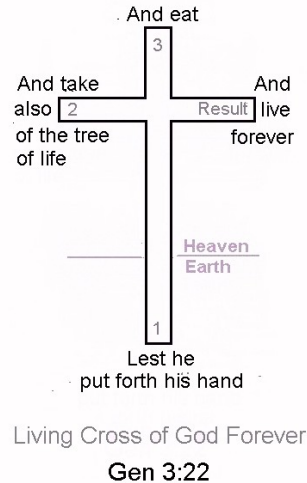


Adam and Eve's one act of disobedience in the Garden of Eden brought us the condemnation of God. However, God's promise to Eve brought us a new righteousness foundation from Seth that leads to God's only begotten Son in Luke's genealogy.

Jesus Christ's one act of righteousness on and through the Cross brings a right relationship with God, and eternal life for those baptized through his complete Cross.

But did the Living Cross of God provide for an escape from mortality? *for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.* (Gen 3:19)

Yes, through the Discipline of the Cross.
lest he put forth his hand—and take also of the tree of life—and eat—and live forever. Gen 3:22 ([Cipher 3](#))
 Behold the original wineskin—size 4.



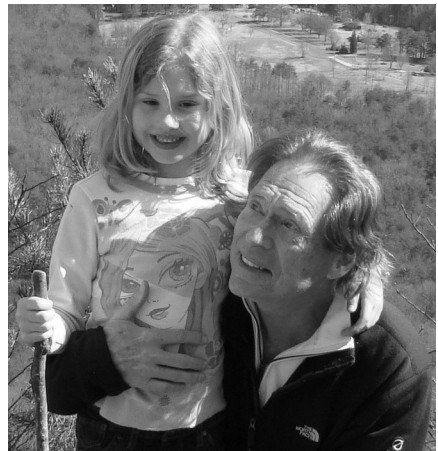
Discipline of Bible Numbers

The Way of Summation

The discovery of a long-hidden Old Testament generations link to the New Testament Matthew 1 generations of Jesus belongs to a six year old girl. It is a true story.

We were driving South on Interstate I77, when my granddaughter said, “Gramps. If you add 1 to 2 and get 3, and then add 3 to 3 for 6, and then add 6 to 4 for 10, and then add 10 to 5 to get 15, and then add 15 to 6, do you get 21?”

I said, “What the? I don’t know. I’ll have to think about that.....Tell me again.”



And so, Emma repeated the six number progression. This time, although I didn’t follow her additions, (I was driving) I noticed that the list of numbers were from 1 to 6, and most importantly the total was 21

There are six days in the Creation. And 21 is the sum of 7 evenings, 7 mornings and 7 days of the Creation. My recently published book, “The Genesis I Window,” has the subtitle, “Reveals the Hidden Mathematics of the Bible.”

Did I miss something?

In wonderment I said, “Where do these numbers come from?”

Emma said, “I was looking at your radio, There are six stations.”

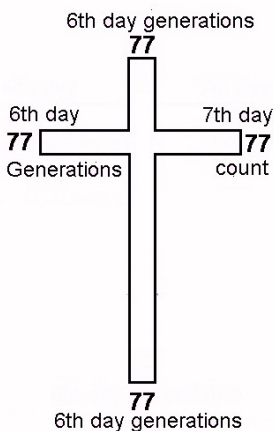
So then, while looking at the six radio station buttons, I easily tracked the additions of the progression, even while driving. (It is not recommend that anyone else do this while driving) The point is I could SEE the six numbers on the radio. It was easier to maintain the progressing total in my mind while looking at the buttons on the radio.

Did Emma discover a unique progression of the number six that ends with 21? No. Emma’s progression is called summation. In mathematics the summation of one to six is symbolized with the sigma symbol.

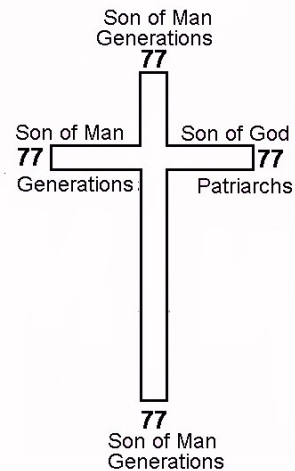
$$\sum_{i=1}^n i = \frac{n(n+1)}{2} \quad \sum_{i=1}^6 i = \frac{6(6+1)}{2} = 21$$

The first sigma notation illustrates the basic formula, where n represents the number to be summed. The second notation illustrates the summation of six.

Did I miss something about mathematics of the Bible in my book “The Genesis I Window?” Yes. I missed the six-day generations of EVENing and Morning in the Creation.



Creation's 77 Generations



Jesus Genealogy Cross

On the sixth day there are 21 generations for EVening, *the mother of all living flesh* and blood humans. There are also 21 generations for Morning, *the morning star* who is Jesus. Together 21 + 21 is 42, the total generations in Matthew 1:17 of Jesus' (Son of Man) natural genealogy that begins the New Testament. Voila!

It is important to understand that numbers in the Bible are spiritual numbers. That means the numbers are not quantitative. In the Matthew 1:17 genealogy of the Son of Man (Jesus) 42 natural descending generations are split into 14, 14, 14, which is also 7+7, 7+7, 7+7, which is also distilled to 77 77 77.

Divine Equivocation, in this book, tells us 42 is the first 77, 77, and 77, in the cross of Jesus' Genealogy that begins both the OT and NT.

Although the first three steps of the "Creation's 77 Generations" Cross are from the 6th day of the Creation, the 77 that finish the cross (result) is from the 7th day count of EVening and Morning. (Cipher 1)

Although the first three steps of the "Jesus Genealogy Cross" are natural descending generations of the Son of Man, the 77 patriarchs that finish the cross (result) for the Son of God are supernatural ascending Patriarchs to God. (Cipher 31)

The next number in the creation to be doubled for evening and morning is day three. There are many triune gods fashioned after three, such as the ancient gods of Egypt, Sumeria, India, Rome,

$$\sum_{i=1}^3 i = \frac{3(3+1)}{2} = 6$$

Greece, Babylonia, and others. Summation of 3 generates the number 6, which if doubled for evening and morning is 66, when humankind was created on the sixth day. When tripled, the 666 number of the beast in Rev 13:18 appears.

The next number in the creation is day four for YHWH, of which there is only one GOD. Summation generates the number 10 for the Ten Commandments, where the first four teach how to relate to YHWH four ways on and through the cross. (Cipher 14)

$$\sum_{i=1}^4 i = \frac{4(4+1)}{2} = 10$$

The next number after six is the number for Seven Spirits of God that form the number of the first Patriarch, Abraham, from which summation generates the number 28 of the fourth and last Patriarch, Joseph. In Gen 40 Joseph was 28 years old when he prophesied the crucifixion of Jesus with his prophecy of the cupbearer's life and baker's death. ^{Ref 26} See the

$$\sum_{i=1}^7 i = \frac{7(7+1)}{2} = 28$$

numbered cross of four Patriarchs (Abraham 7, Isaac 77, Jacob 777 and Joseph 7777) explained in Cipher 6.

Jesus parable of the 11th hour in Mat 20 describes a single-wage reward regardless of the time served working. That reward is the Cross formed through the Cross of the 3rd—6th—9th—11th hours to enter the kingdom of heaven. The summation of number 11 generates 66, which when doubled is the number of the last day 666 plus 6 men with slaughter weapons, where only those with the mark of the Cross are saved. (Cipher 77)

$$\sum_{i=1}^{11} i = \frac{11(11+1)}{2} = 66$$

The summation of number 17 generates 153, which is the number of fish caught in the net after Jesus told his disciples where to drop the net. (John 21:6-11) The summation of 17 story begins when Joseph was 17 years old and had a vision that his eleven brothers would bow down to him. When 11 is added to Joseph's age of 17 his age is 28. Then Joseph prophesied the crucifixion of Jesus with his prophecy of the cupbearer's life and the baker's death. It is interpreted that the number 153 represents a predestined magnitude of those saved by Jesus.

$$\sum_{i=1}^{17} i = \frac{17(17+1)}{2} = 153$$

The Discipline of Scientific Numbers

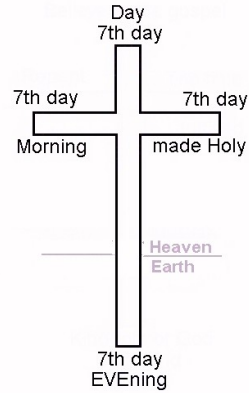
666. Scientifically speaking all life on earth (including humans) is carbon based, where carbon is the sixth element in the Periodic Table of Elements. Carbon 12 has an atomic footprint of 666 comprised of 6 electrons, 6 neutrons and 6 protons. The number first appears in the Bible's Creation when evening, morning and day are counted 666 when humankind was created and marked on the sixth day.

In this Bible Revelation 13:18 defines 666 to be the number for the original source Greek word "Anthropos," which is humanity, whether male or female used generically. Unfortunately, most Bibles mask that reality by substituting "a man," which implies the number belongs only to the devil. This circumnavigates the discipline of scientific numbers—the true meaning of 666. (Cipher 74)

777. The next number in the Periodic Table of Elements is nitrogen, which has the atomic image of 7 electrons, 7 neutrons and 7 protons that can be numerically distilled to 777. It is a scientific fact that the element nitrogen comprises 77.7% of the earth's atmosphere (not unlike heaven in the Bible). The number first appears in the Bible's Creation when evening, morning and day are counted 777 on the seventh day, and written *seventh day, seventh day, seventh day, and made hallowed* through the Cross of Gen 2:2-3.

It is interpreted that the 666 number indicates spiritual incompleteness, just as the sixth day is incomplete before the last seventh day of the Creation. Therefore, one must be transformed to 777 through the Cross to be complete. Numerical validation of 777 is on the previous page, which shows the summation result of the sixth day is 21, or 777, the number of the Holy Spirit.

And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died. (Gen 5:31) Scientifically speaking, we know that humans do not live 777 years. Rather, the spiritual message is the Holy Spirit filled Lamech, who was the father of Noah, the savior of human life. Before he died Lamech said this to his two wives, *If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, Truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.* (Gen 4:24) where 77 is the signature of Jesus Christ. (Cipher 48) Since Lamech spoke it, and each of his two wives Adah and Zilla heard it, 77 occurred three times, which is the genealogy of the Son of Man. (Cipher 31)

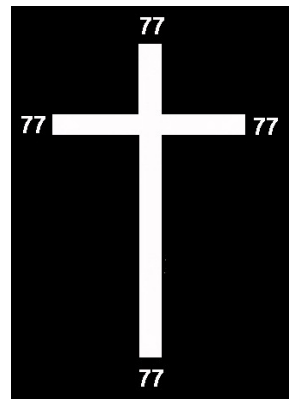


Genesis 2:2-3

77. The number 77 occurs as a scientific phenomenon in a vision of 2300 evenings and mornings by the prophet Daniel, which is actually 77 lunar months measured by 77 occurrences of the moon's apogee position. The astronomical measurement of the moon's position at apogee is the angular diameter of 29.87 arc-minutes. When 2300 is divided by 29.87 the result is 77.000, which is the foot of a four-77 cross for Messiah the Prince. (Cipher 28) But Gabriel told Daniel to keep the vision a secret because it belonged to the time of the end, which is now!

Now brings 77 Jesus' Witness Ciphers, where 18 crosses are numbered 77— 77—77—77. According to the Discipline of the Cross, and the Discipline of Bible Numbers, each of these numbered crosses point to the Jesus' genealogy numbered cross in [Cipher 31](#).

According to the Apostle Paul in 1 Cor 1:22 *Seeing that Jews ask for signs, and Greeks seek after wisdom*, the numbers of four 77s on 18 crosses provide the signs that Jews need to SEE their Messiah. These double-7 numbers on the cross transcend even the three languages of the Bible where there are twelve in Hebrew, three in Aramaic (Daniel) and three in Greek.



Jesus' Witness Cipher Testimony—JW Farquhar

My Story, or testimonial, began in 1997 when I wrote and published AgentX, a 17-song musical parable about the life of Jesus Christ. I remember tearfully stretched across my Kurzweil keyboard after finishing the song, “Decision in the Garden” with my decision to follow Jesus as my Lord and savior.

Two years later I got involved as a Bible class teacher in a Methodist church, when during a year-long study of Romans I learned something profound. The Book of Romans was organized in the order of six ordered questions of reason—WHO, WHY, HOW, WHAT, WHEN, and WHERE, that line up with the last six of the Ten Commandments.^{Ref 29} I realized that there were only six questions one could ask about anything. It occurred to me that the last six ordered commands of the ten Commandments, connect to six ordered natures of mankind that lead to a 7th question—WHICH path? The Cross.

Little did I know then that these seven questions are generated by seven ordered Spirits of God to train Daniel for a new culture. Little did I know that recognition and translation of these seven questions throughout Scripture would train me in the culture of Scripture. I did find out later that this training program is validated by the holy 77 77 77 77 numbers on the Dan 1:6-17 Cross. ([Cipher 28](#))

In the year 2005 the calculation of the beast in the Book of Revelation was a mysterious challenge. Where did the number 666 come from? What, or who, did it represent? Somehow, I had connected six evenings and six mornings in the Genesis 1 Creation. However, I was stymied on the third six. For months the thought loomed in my mind that the third six could be 6000 years.

One night while in a sound sleep, I heard, “JW count the day.....JW hear me —count the day.....JOSEPH!..... I call you to count the day.” And I counted 666. I woke up startled and stunned. I felt the presence of something or someone in the room. Suddenly I could perceive in a new light that I could not see in before. I cannot describe the combination of goose bumps and euphoria as the realization of the first calculation for the 666 beast sunk in. Little did I know that the Apostle Paul experienced a similar process (1—2—3—4th step result) through the cross on the road to Damascus. (Cipher 54) That mysterious experience, and continued enlightening dreams troubled me and changed my life.

What was important about this new understanding was the numbers generated in The Creation. The number 666 counted for evening, morning and day on the sixth day was when God created man. So then, the number for incomplete mankind was 666. Completion was 777 on the complete 7th day. Revealed to me was the revelation that numerical generations of the Creation form the foundation of Scripture necessary to find the end, Date666, and the number to overcome it—777. For Jesus said the end will be where the beginning is. ([Cipher 1](#), [Cipher 77](#))^{Ref 30}

Further validation came from science. My son Cameron, who was studying

chemistry, came to me one day and said, "Hey dad, look at these 666 numbers of carbon." Numbers in the creation not only structure all scripture, but also the numbers of science that define life on earth. All mortal life on earth is carbon based, which has an atomic image of six electrons, six neutrons and six protons, that is also 666. I found that the atmosphere is composed of 77.7% nitrogen, the next element in the Periodic Table of Elements. It is a fact that nitrogen's atomic image is 777 because it has seven electrons, seven neutrons and seven protons.

During the ensuing years I struggled to maintain my objectivity as an engineer who learned to think in a logical, dispassionate way, where everything must be proven. So, I set out to prove to myself this calculation was nothing more than a coincidence. What I found brought me to my knees. Was this the God of Time who introduced His Face on the face of the Bible in terms of time—evening, morning, light and day? I began to realize that my dream in the night was like Daniel's secret vision of 2300 evenings and mornings, which are 77 apogee moon months, the signature number of Jesus. My realization resulted in "The RC666 Bible Code," my first book published in 2007 with the subtitle, "A Hidden Code Reveals the Holy Grail of Truth."

As my research continued, the numbers of Bible scripture connected again and again with the foundational numbers of the Creation that formed the Cross of YHWH God. My fourth book, "Daniel's Secret," published in 2011, described salvation truth through the four-way Cross of God. I realized, of course, baptism must also be through this same cross that Jesus described in Mat 28:19 with each person's name written one by one on the foot of their own personal baptism cross. Since Jesus announced his authority on the cross in the previous verse, I considered the authority Jesus promised through the complete Cross of Baptism. I considered the meaningless of my first baptism that was not through the cross.

The opportunity came a year later in the backyard of my lakefront home on the Catawba River, where my friend Pastor Keith Bradley was having a church outing with a barbecue. I asked him to baptize me into and through the complete cross of YHWH God, if I told him what to say. He agreed and baptized me completely submerged.



On that day I believe I received the authority of my own personal cross that Jesus defined in Matthew 28:18 with my name on its foot. Then for the next seven years I wrote about how one must take up their own cross to be worthy of Jesus, (Mat 10:38) and be qualified to be his disciple. (Luke 14:27)

In 2017 my sixth book was "The Doctrine of the Cross", where I wrote about WHO, WHY, HOW, WHAT, WHEN, WHERE and WHICH way? that always lead to a picture of the cross. The book also contained a Chapter "The Amazing Light of the Holy Spirit," which defined the feminine gender of the Holy Spirit. It became incumbent upon me to publish the "HOLY BIBLE Feminine Translation Version" to remove blasphemy of the heavenly motherhood of the Son of God in the Bible.

During the translation of the Bible, I encountered the reality of Revelation 1:4. At the foot of the cross was *Seven Spirits of God* supporting *who was, who is and who is to come* above. (Cipher 66) I realized that the seven answers to seven ordered questions I was providing for years were not mine. All the ciphers were answered by seven Spirits of God. So it was not me connecting seven questions to the cross. It must have been Seven Spirits of God doing it through me.

1:1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave him to show unto his servants, even the things which must shortly come to pass: and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John; 1:2 who bare witness of the word of God, (Cipher 41) and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, (Cipher 49-52) even of all things that he saw.

It was before publication of this Bible that I was trying to explain this unnamed holy phenomenon that translates Scripture to my son, Cameron. He said, "Dad! That's a cipher. I asked him, "What the heck is a cipher?" He said, "It's a secret code." He explained a cipher is an algorithm for performing encryption or decryption—a series of steps that can be followed as a procedure. And so, I named the secret code, "Jesus' Witness Cipher."

In late 2021 I was reading about John the Baptist in a History Channel Magazine, "Mysteries of the Bible." ^(Ref 23) I was surprised to learn that John the Baptist's birthday was June 24, which is my birthday, June 24. Could it be a coincidence that John the Baptist came for witness of the Light in Jesus through the Cross of John 1:7 (Cipher 41), and I introduced Jesus' Witness Cipher, a holy phenomenon of truth in the Light that allows one to SEE the cross? Could it be coincidence that my recurring message from the Spirit of truth has been both salvation and baptism must be through the complete cross? (Cipher 35)

Three weeks ago I received a surprise package in the mail from my daughter, Beth—The Essenes Gospel of Peace, where the *Sons of Light* are written 16 times in the 4th book, "The Teachings of the Elect." It helped me finish my witness to the Holy Spirit Mother of Light and the Elect. (Pg xxi)

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceeds from the Father, She shall bear witness of me: (John 15:26) (Cipher 46)

I pray my programmed writings in this Bible are not perceived to be persuasive words of wisdom, but instead a demonstration of the power of the Holy Spirit of Light: that the reader's faith in YHWH God of the Cross and Jesus' Witness Cipher should not stand in the wisdom of man, but in the power of God.

The
OLD TESTAMENT

GENESIS

(C1 [The Beginning](#), Pg 859)

Genesis 1

1:1 In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth. 1:2 And the earth was waste and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep: and the Holy Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. 1:3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. 1:4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the Light from the darkness. 1:5 And God called the Light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And there was evening and there was morning, one day. 1:6 And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. 1:7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so. 1:8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And there was evening and there was morning, a second day. 1:9 And God said, Let the waters under the heavens be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so. 1:10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good. 1:11 And God said, Let the earth put forth grass, herbs yielding seed, [and] fruit-trees bearing fruit after their kind, wherein is the seed thereof, upon the earth: and it was so. 1:12 And the earth brought forth grass, herbs yielding seed after their kind, and trees bearing fruit, wherein is the seed thereof, after their kind: and God saw that it was good. 1:13 And there was evening and there was morning, a third day. 1:14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days and years: 1:15 and let them be for lights in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. 1:16 And God made the two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: [he made] the stars also. 1:17 And God set them in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth, 1:18 and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. 1:19 And there was evening and there was morning, a fourth day. 1:20 And God said, Let the waters swarm with swarms of living creatures, and let birds fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven. 1:21 And God created the great sea-monsters, and every living creature that moveth, wherewith the waters swarmed, after their kind, and every winged bird after its kind: and God saw that it was good.

1:22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let birds multiply on the earth. 1:23 And there was evening and there was morning, a fifth day. 1:24 And God said, Let the earth bring forth living creatures after their kind, cattle, and creeping things, and beasts of the earth after their kind: and it was so. 1:25 And God made the beasts of the earth after their kind, and the cattle after their kind, and everything that creepeth upon the ground after its kind: and God saw that it was good. 1:26 And God said, Let us make humankind in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. 1:27 And God created humankind in his own image, in the image of God created he them; male and female he created them. 1:28 And God blessed them: and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. 1:29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb yielding seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for food: 1:30 and to every beast of the earth, and to every bird of the heavens, and to everything that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, [I have given] every green herb for food: and it was so. 1:31 And God saw everything that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And there was evening and there was morning the sixth day.

Genesis 2

2:1 And the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. 2:2 And on the seventh day God finished his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. 2:3 And God blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it; because that in it he rested from all his work which God had created and made. 2:4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that YHWH God made earth and heaven.

2:5 And no plant of the field was yet in the earth, and no herb of the field had yet sprung up; for YHWH God had not caused it to rain upon the earth: and there was not a man to till the ground; 2:6 but there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. 2:7

(C2 [The Garden of Eden](#), Pg 860)

And YHWH God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living being. 2:8 And YHWH God planted a garden eastward, in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. 2:9 And out of the ground made YHWH God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. 2:10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became four heads. 2:11 The name of the first is Pishon: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold; 2:12 and the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone. 2:13 And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Cush. 2:14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth in front of Assyria. And the fourth river is the Euphrates. 2:15 And YHWH God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. 2:16 And YHWH God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: 2:17 but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. 2:18 And YHWH God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him a help mate for him. 2:19 And out of the ground YHWH God formed every beast of the field, and every bird of the heavens; and brought them unto the man to see what he would call them: and whatsoever the man called every living creature, that was the name thereof. 2:20 And the man gave names to all cattle, and to the birds of the heavens, and to every beast of the field; but for man there was not found a help meet for him. 2:21 And YHWH God caused a deep sleep to fall upon the man, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof: 2:22 and the rib, which YHWH God had taken from the man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. 2:23 And the man said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man. 2:24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. 2:25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Genesis 3

3:1 Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which YHWH God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of any tree of the garden? 3:2 And the woman said unto the serpent, Of the fruit of the trees of the garden we may eat: 3:3 but of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. 3:4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: 3:5 for God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as God, knowing good and evil. 3:6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was a delight to the eyes, and that the tree was to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat; and she gave also unto her husband with her, and he did eat. 3:7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig-leaves together, and made themselves aprons. 3:8 And they heard the voice of YHWH God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of YHWH God amongst the trees of the garden. 3:9 And YHWH God called unto the man, and said unto him, Where art thou? 3:10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself. 3:11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? 3:12 And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. 3:13 And YHWH God said unto the woman, What is this thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. 3:14 And YHWH God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, cursed art thou above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: 3:15 and I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed: he shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. 3:16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy pain and thy conception; in pain thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. 3:17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake in toil shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life; 3:18 thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field; 3:19 in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

3:20 And the man called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living. 3:21 And YHWH God made for Adam and for his wife coats of skins, and clothed them. 3:22 And YHWH God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil; and - now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever-- 3:23 therefore YHWH God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken. 3:24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden the Cherubim, and the flame of a sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

(C3 [The Tree of Life](#), Pg 861)

Genesis 4

4:1 And the man knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man with [the help of] YHWH. 4:2 And again she bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. 4:3 And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto YHWH. 4:4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And YHWH had respect unto Abel and to his offering: 4:5 but unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. 4:6 And YHWH said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? 4:7 If thou doest well, shall it not be lifted up? and if thou doest not well, sin coucheth at the door: and unto thee shall be its desire, but do thou rule over it. 4:8 And Cain told Abel his brother. And it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. 4:9 And YHWH said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: am I my brother's keeper? 4:10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. 4:11 And now cursed art thou from the ground, which hath opened its mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand; 4:12 when thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee its strength; a fugitive and a wanderer shalt thou be in the earth. 4:13 And Cain said unto YHWH, My punishment is greater than I can bear. 4:14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the ground; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a wanderer in the earth; and it will come to pass, that whosoever findeth me will slay me. 4:15 And YHWH said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And YHWH appointed a sign for Cain, lest any finding him should smite him. 4:16 And Cain went out from the presence of YHWH, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east

of Eden. 4:17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. 4:18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Methusael: and Methusael begat Lamech. 4:19 And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. 4:20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents and [have] cattle. 4:21 And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and pipe. 4:22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, the forger of every cutting instrument of brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain was Naamah. 4:23 And Lamech said unto his wives: Adah and Zillah, hear my voice; Ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: For I have slain a man for wounding me, And a young man for bruising me: 4:24 If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, Truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold. 4:25 And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth. For, [said she], God hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel; for Cain slew him. 4:26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enosh. Then began men to call upon the name of YHWH.

Genesis 5

5:1 This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created humankind, in the likeness of God made he them; 5:2 male and female created he them, and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created. 5:3 And Adam lived a hundred and thirty years, and begat [a son] in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth: 5:4 and the days of Adam after he begat Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters. 5:5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died. 5:6 And Seth lived a hundred and five years, and begat Enosh: 5:7 and Seth lived after he begat Enosh eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters: 5:8 and all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died. 5:9 And Enosh lived ninety years, and begat Kenan. 5:10 and Enosh lived after he begat Kenan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters: 5:11 and all the days of Enosh were nine hundred and five years: and he died. 5:12 And Kenan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalalel: 5:13 and Kenan lived after he begat Mahalalel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters: 5:14 and all the days of Kenan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died. 5:15 And Mahalalel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared: 5:16 And Mahalalel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty

years, and begat sons and daughters: 5:17 and all the days of Mahalalel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died. 5:18 And Jared lived a hundred sixty and two years, and begat Enoch: 5:19 and Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: 5:20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died. 5:21 And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah: 5:22 and Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: 5:23 and all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: 5:24 and Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. 5:25 And Methuselah lived a hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech: 5:26 and Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters. 5:27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died. 5:28 And Lamech lived a hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son: 5:29 and he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us in our work and in the toil of our hands, [which cometh] because of the ground which YHWH hath cursed. 5:30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: 5:31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died. 5:32 And Noah was five hundred years old: And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

Genesis 6

6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the ground, and daughters were born unto them, 6:2 that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all that they chose. 6:3 And YHWH said, My spirit shall not strive with man for ever, for that he also is flesh: yet shall his days be a hundred and twenty years. 6:4 The Nephilim were in the earth in those days, and also after that, when the sons of God came unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them: the same were the mighty men that were of old, the men of renown. 6:5 And YHWH saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. 6:6 And it repented YHWH that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. 6:7 And YHWH said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the ground; both man, and beast, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; for it repenteth me that I have made them. 6:8 But Noah found favor in the eyes of YHWH. 6:9 These are the generations of Noah. Noah was a righteous man, [and] perfect in his generations: Noah walked with God.

6:10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. 6:11 And the earth was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. 6:12 And God saw the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted their way upon the earth. 6:13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth. 6:14 Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. 6:15 And this is how thou shalt make it: the length of the ark three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. 6:16 A light shalt thou make to the ark, and to a cubit shalt thou finish it upward; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it. 6:17 And I, behold, I do bring the flood of waters upon this earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; everything that is in the earth shall die. 6:18 But I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. 6:19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female. 6:20 Of the birds after their kind, and of the cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the ground after its kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive. 6:21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. 6:22 Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

(C4 [Noah's Generations](#), Pg 862)

Genesis 7

7:1 And YHWH said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. 7:2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee seven and seven, the male and his female; and of the beasts that are not clean two, the male and his female: 7:3 of the birds also of the heavens, seven and seven, male and female, to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. 7:4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living thing that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the ground. 7:5 And Noah did according unto all that YHWH commanded him. 7:6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. 7:7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. 7:8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of birds, and of everything that

creepeth upon the ground, 7:9 there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, male and female, as God commanded Noah. 7:10 And it came to pass after the seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. 7:11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, on the seventeenth day of the month, on the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. 7:12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. 7:13 In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; 7:14 they, and every beast after its kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after its kind, and every bird after its kind, every bird of every sort. 7:15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh wherein is the breath of life. 7:16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God commanded him: and YHWH shut him in. 7:17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth. 7:18 And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. 7:19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered. 7:20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 7:21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: 7:22 all in whose nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was on the dry land, died. 7:23 And every living thing was destroyed that was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only was left, and they that were with him in the ark. 7:24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.

Genesis 8

8:1 And God remembered Noah, and all the beasts, and all the cattle that were with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged; 8:2 the fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained; 8:3 and the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of a hundred and fifty days the waters decreased. 8:4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat. 8:5 And the waters de-

creased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen. 8:6 And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made: 8:7 and he sent forth a raven, and it went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth. 8:8 And he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground; 8:9 but the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him to the ark; for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: and he put forth his hand, and took her, and brought her in unto him into the ark. 8:10 And he stayed yet another seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; 8:11 and the dove came in to him at evening; and, lo, in her mouth an olive-leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. 8:12 And he stayed yet another seven days, and sent forth the dove; and she returned not again unto him any more. 8:13 And it came to pass in the six hundred and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dried. 8:14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dry. 8:15 And God spoke unto Noah, saying, 8:16 Go forth from the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee. 8:17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee of all flesh, both birds, and cattle, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. 8:18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: 8:19 every beast, every creeping thing, and every bird, whatsoever moveth upon the earth, after their families, went forth out of the ark. 8:20 And Noah builded an altar unto YHWH, and took of every clean beast, and of every clean bird, and offered burnt-offerings on the altar. 8:21 And YHWH smelled the sweet savor; and YHWH said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake, for that the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more everything living, as I have done. 8:22 While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

Genesis 9

9:1 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth. 9:2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every bird of the heavens; with all wherewith the ground teemeth, and all the

fishes of the sea, into your hand are they delivered. 9:3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be food for you; as the green herb have I given you all. 9:4 But flesh with the life thereof, [which is] the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. 9:5 And surely your blood, [the blood] of your lives, will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it. And at the hand of man, even at the hand of every man's brother, will I require the life of man. 9:6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. 9:7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein. 9:8 And God spoke unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, 9:9 And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; 9:10 and with every living creature that is with you, the birds, the cattle, and every beast of the earth with you. Of all that go out of the ark, even every beast of the earth. 9:11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of the flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. 9:12 And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: 9:13 I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth. 9:14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud, 9:15 and I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. 9:16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth. 9:17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth. 9:18 And the sons of Noah, that went forth from the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham is the father of Canaan. 9:19 These three were the sons of Noah: and of these was the whole earth overspread. 9:20 And Noah began to be a husbandman, and planted a vineyard: 9:21 and he drank of the wine, and was drunken. And he was uncovered within his tent. 9:22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. 9:23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father. And their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. 9:24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his youngest son had done unto him. 9:25 And he said, Cursed be Canaan; A servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. 9:26 And he said, Blessed be YHWH, the God of Shem; And let Canaan be his servant. 9:27 God enlarge Ja-

pheth, And let him dwell in the tents of Shem; And let Canaan be his servant. 9:28 And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. 9:29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

Genesis 10

10:1 Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, [namely], of Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood. 10:2 The sons of Japheth: Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 10:3 And the sons of Gomer: Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. 10:4 And the sons of Javan: Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. 10:5 Of these were the isles of the nations divided in their lands, every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations. 10:6 And the sons of Ham: Cush, and Mizraim, and Erech, and Canaan. 10:7 And the sons of Cush: Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabteca; and the sons of Raamah: Sheba, and Dedan. 10:8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. 10:9 He was a mighty hunter before YHWH: wherefore it is said, Like Nimrod a mighty hunter before YHWH. 10:10 And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. 10:11 Out of that land he went forth into Assyria, and builded Nineveh, and Rehoboth-Ir, and Calah, 10:12 and Resen between Nineveh and Calah (the same is the great city). 10:13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim, 10:14 and Pathrusim, and Casluhim (whence went forth the Philistines), and Caphtorim. 10:15 And Canaan begat Sidon his first-born, and Heth, 10:16 and the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite, 10:17 and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite, 10:18 and the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanite spread abroad. 10:19 And the border of the Canaanite was from Sidon, as thou goest toward Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest toward Sodom and Gomorrah and Admah and Zeboiim, unto Lasha. 10:20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, in their nations. 10:21 And unto Shem, the father of all the children of Eber, the elder brother of Japheth, to him also were children born. 10:22 The sons of Shem: Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Lud, and Aram. 10:23 And the sons of Aram: Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash. 10:24 And Arpachshad begat Shelah; and Shelah begat Eber. 10:25 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was Peleg. For in his days was the earth divided. And his brother's name was Joktan. 10:26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah, 10:27 and Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah, 10:28 and Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba, 10:29 and Ophir, and

Havilah, and Jobab: all these were the sons of Joktan. 10:30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest toward Sephar, the mountain of the east. 10:31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations. 10:32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and of these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

Genesis 11

11:1 And the whole earth was of one language and of one speech. 1:2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. 11:3 And they said one to another, Come, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar. 11:4 And they said, Come, let us build us a city, and a tower, whose top [may reach] unto heaven, and let us make us a name; lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. 11:5 And YHWH came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. 11:6 And YHWH said, Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language; and this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withholden from them, which they purpose to do. 11:7 Come, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. 11:8 So YHWH scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off building the city. 11:9 Therefore was the name of it called Babel; because YHWH did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did YHWH scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth. 11:10 These are the generations of Shem. Shem was a hundred years old, and begat Arpachshad two years after the flood. 11:11 and Shem lived after he begat Arpachshad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. 11:12 And Arpachshad lived five and thirty years, and begat Shelah. 11:13 and Arpachshad lived after he begat Shelah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. 11:14 And Shelah lived thirty years, and begat Eber. 11:15 and Shelah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. 11:16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg. 11:17 and Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters. 11:18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu. 11:19 and Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters. 11:20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug. 11:21 and Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters. 11:22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor. 11:23 and Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons

and daughters. 11:24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah. 11:25 and Nahor lived after he begat Terah a hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters. 11:26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. 11:27 Now these are the generations of Terah. Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. And Haran begat Lot. 11:28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. 11:29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah. 11:30 And Sarai was barren; She had no child. 11:31 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran, his son's son, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there. 11:32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

(C6c [Abraham's Promise](#), Pg 866)

Genesis 12

12:1 Now YHWH said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto the land that I will show thee: 12:2 and I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and be thou a blessing; 12:3 and I will bless them that bless thee, and him that curseth thee will I curse: and in thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed. 12:4 So Abram went, as YHWH had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. 12:5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came. 12:6 And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Shechem, unto the oak of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in the land. 12:7 And YHWH appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto YHWH, who appeared unto him. 12:8 And he removed from thence unto the mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Ai on the east: and there he builded an altar unto YHWH, and called upon the name of YHWH. 12:9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the South. 12:10 And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was sore in the land. 12:11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon: 12:12 and it will come to pass

when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they will say, This is his wife: and they will kill me, but they will save thee alive. 12:13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister; that it may be well with me for thy sake, and that my soul may live because of thee. 12:14 And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair. 12:15 And the princes of Pharaoh saw her, and praised her to Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house. 12:16 And he dealt well with Abram for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he-asses, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and she-asses, and camels. 12:17 And YHWH plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai, Abram's wife. 12:18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife? 12:19 why saidst thou, She is my sister, so that I took her to be my wife? now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way. 12:20 And Pharaoh gave men charge concerning him: and they brought him on the way, and his wife, and all that he had.

Genesis 13

13:1 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the South. 13:2 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold. 13:3 And he went on his journeys from the South even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Ai, 13:4 unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of YHWH. 13:5 And Lot also, who went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents. 13:6 And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together. 13:7 And there was a strife between the herdsmen of Abram's cattle and the herdsmen of Lot's cattle: and the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelt then in the land. 13:8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdsmen and thy herdsmen; for we are brethren. 13:9 Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me. If [thou wilt take] the left hand, then I will go to the right. Or if [thou take] the right hand, then I will go to the left. 13:10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the Plain of the Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before YHWH destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, like the garden of YHWH, like the land of Egypt, as thou goest unto Zoar. 13:11 So Lot chose him all the Plain of the Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other. 13:12 Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelt in the cities of the Plain, and moved his tent as far

as Sodom. 13:13 Now the men of Sodom were wicked and sinners against YHWH exceedingly. 13:14 And YHWH said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward and southward and eastward and westward: 13:15 for all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever. 13:16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then may thy seed also be numbered. 13:17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for unto thee will I give it. 13:18 And Abram moved his tent, and came and dwelt by the oaks of Mamre, which are in Hebron, and built there an altar unto YHWH.

Genesis 14

14:1 And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of Goiim, 14:2 that they made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zebaiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar). 14:3 All these joined together in the vale of Siddim (the same is the Salt Sea). 14:4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. 14:5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaim in Ashteroth-karnaim, and the Zuzim in Ham, and the Emim in Shaveh-kiriathaim, 14:6 and the Horites in their mount Seir, unto Elparan, which is by the wilderness. 14:7 And they returned, and came to En-mishpat (the same is Kadesh), and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in Hazazon-tamar. 14:8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zebaiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar); and they set the battle in array against them in the vale of Siddim; 14:9 against Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of Goiim, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings against the five. 14:10 Now the vale of Siddim was full of slime pits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and they fell there, and they that remained fled to the mountain. 14:11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way. 14:12 And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed. 14:13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew: now he dwelt by the oaks of Mamre, the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner; and these were confederate with Abram. 14:14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he led forth his trained men, born in his house, three hundred and eighteen, and

pursued as far as Dan. 14:15 And he divided himself against them by night, he and his servants, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus. 14:16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought back his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people. 14:17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him, after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer and the kings that were with him, at the vale of Shaveh (the same is the King's Vale). 14:18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was priest of God Most High. 14:19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of God Most High, possessor of heaven and earth: 14:20 and blessed be God Most High, who hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him a tenth of all. 14:21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself. 14:22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lifted up my hand unto YHWH, God Most High, possessor of heaven and earth, 14:23 that I will not take a thread nor a shoe-latchet nor ought that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich: 14:24 save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men that went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre. Let them take their portion.

(C5 [Abrams Covenant](#) 25, Pg 863)

Genesis 15

15:1 After these things the word of YHWH came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, [and] thy exceeding great reward. 15:2 And Abram said, O Lord YHWH, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and he that shall be possessor of my house is Eliezer of Damascus? 15:3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir. 15:4 And, behold, the word of YHWH came unto him, saying, This man shall not be thine heir; But he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir. 15:5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and number the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. 15:6 And he believed in YHWH; and he reckoned it to him for righteousness. 15:7 And he said unto him, I am YHWH that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it. 15:8 And he said, O Lord YHWH, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? 15:9 And he said unto him, Take me a heifer three years old, and a she-goat three years old, and a ram three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon. 15:10 And he took him all these, and divided them in the

midst, and laid each half over against the other: but the birds divided he not. 15:11 And the birds of prey came down upon the carcasses, and Abram drove them away. 15:12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, a horror of great darkness fell upon him. 15:13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be sojourners in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years; 15:14 and also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance. 15:15 But thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. 15:16 And in the fourth generation they shall come hither again; for the iniquity of the Amorite is not yet full. 15:17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold, a smoking furnace, and a flaming torch that passed between these pieces. 15:18 In that day YHWH made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: 15:19 the Kenite, and the Kenizzite, and the Kadmonite, 15:20 and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Rephaim, 15:21 and the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Girgashite, and the Jebusite.

Genesis 16

16:1 Now Sarai, Abram's wife, bare him no children: and she had a handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar. 16:2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, YHWH hath restrained me from bearing; go in, I pray thee, unto my handmaid; it may be that I shall obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. 16:3 And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar the Egyptian, her handmaid, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to Abram her husband to be his wife. 16:4 and he went in unto Hagar and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her eyes. 16:5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I gave my handmaid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: YHWH judge between me and thee. 16:6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her that which is good in thine eyes. And Sarai dealt hardly with her, and she fled from her face. 16:7 And the angel of YHWH found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur. 16:8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's handmaid, whence comest thou? and where goest thou? And she said, I am fleeing from the face of my mistress Sarai. 16:9 And the angel of YHWH said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit

thyself under her hands. 16:10 And the angel of YHWH said unto her, I will greatly multiply thy seed, that it shall not be numbered for multitude. 16:11 And the angel of YHWH said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son; and thou shalt call his name Ishmael, because YHWH hath heard thy affliction. 16:12 And he shall be [as] a wild ass among men; his hand [shall be] against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell over against all his brethren. 16:13 And she called the name of YHWH that spoke unto her, Thou art a God that seeth: for she said, Have I even here looked after him that seeth me? 16:14 Wherefore the well was called Beer-lahai-roi; behold, it is between Kadesh and Bered. 16:15 And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called the name of his son, whom Hagar bare, Ishmael. 16:16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

(C6 [Abraham's Offering](#), Pg 864)

Genesis 17

17:1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, YHWH appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am God Almighty; walk before me, and be thou perfect. 17:2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. 17:3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, 17:4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be the father of a multitude of nations. 17:5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for the father of a multitude of nations have I made thee. 17:6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. 17:7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee throughout their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee. 17:8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land of thy sojournings, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. 17:9 And God said unto Abraham, And as for thee, thou shalt keep my covenant, thou, and thy seed after thee throughout their generations. 17:10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee: every male among you shall be circumcised. 17:11 And ye shall be circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of a covenant betwixt me and you. 17:12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every male throughout your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any foreigner that is not of thy seed. 17:13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is

bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. 17:14 And the uncircumcised male who is not circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant. 17:15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be. 17:16 And I will bless her, and moreover I will give thee a son of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be [a mother of] nations; kings of peoples shall be of her. 17:17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? 17:18 And Abraham said unto God, Oh that Ishmael might live before thee! 17:19 And God said, Nay, but Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant for his seed after him. 17:20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation. 17:21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year. 17:22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham. 17:23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house, and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him. 17:24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 17:25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 17:26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son. 17:27 And all the men of his house, those born in the house, and those bought with money of a foreigner, were circumcised with him.

Genesis 18

18:1 And YHWH appeared unto him by the oaks of Mamre, as he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day; 18:2 and he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood over against him: and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself to the earth, 18:3 and said, My lord, if now I have found favor in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 18:4 let now a little water be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: 18:5 and I will fetch a morsel of bread, and strengthen ye your heart; after that ye shall pass on: forasmuch as ye are come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said. 18:6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah,

and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes. 18:7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and gave it unto the servant; and he hasted to dress it. 18:8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. 18:9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent. 18:10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee when the season cometh round; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard in the tent door, which was behind him. 18:11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, [and] well stricken in age; it had ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. 18:12 And Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also? 18:13 And YHWH said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, who am old? 18:14 Is anything too hard for YHWH? At the set time I will return unto thee, when the season cometh round, and Sarah shall have a son. 18:15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh. 18:16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. 18:17 And YHWH said, Shall I hide from Abraham that which I do; 18:18 seeing that Abraham had surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him? 18:19 For I have known him, to the end that he may command his children and his household after him, that they may keep the way of YHWH, to do righteousness and justice; to the end that YHWH may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. 18:20 And YHWH said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous; 18:21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know. 18:22 And the men turned from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet before YHWH. 18:23 And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou consume the righteous with the wicked? 18:24 Perhaps there are fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou consume and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein? 18:25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked, that so the righteous should be as the wicked; that be far from thee: shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? 18:26 And YHWH said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sake. 18:27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, who am but dust

and ashes: 18:28 perhaps there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, I will not destroy it, if I find there forty and five. 18:29 And he spoke unto him yet again, and said, Perhaps there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for the forty's sake. 18:30 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: perhaps there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there. 18:31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: perhaps there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the twenty's sake. 18:32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: perhaps ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the ten's sake. 18:33 And YHWH went his way, as soon as he had left off communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

Genesis 19

19:1 And the two angels came to Sodom at evening; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot saw them, and rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face to the earth; 19:2 and he said, Behold now, my lords, turn aside, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your way. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. 19:3 And he urged them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. 19:4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, [even] the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both young and old, all the people from every quarter; 19:5 and they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men that came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them. 19:6 And Lot went out unto them to the door, and shut the door after him. 19:7 And he said, I pray you, my brethren, do not so wickedly. 19:8 Behold now, I have two daughters that have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing, forasmuch as they are come under the shadow of my roof. 19:9 And they said, Stand back. And they said, This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and drew near to break the door. 19:10 But the men put forth their hand, and brought Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door. 19:11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great, so that they wearied themselves to find the door. 19:12 And the men said unto

Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whomsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of the place: 19:13 for we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxed great before YHWH: and YHWH hath sent us to destroy it. 19:14 And Lot went out, and spoke unto his sons-in-law, who married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for YHWH will destroy the city. But he seemed unto his sons-in-law as one that mocked. 19:15 And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters that are here, lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city. 19:16 But he lingered; and the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters, YHWH being merciful unto him; and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. 19:17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the Plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. 19:18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my lord: 19:19 behold now, thy servant hath found favor in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy lovingkindness, which thou hast showed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest evil overtake me, and I die: 19:20 behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one. Oh let me escape thither (is it not a little one?), and my soul shall live. 19:21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow the city of which thou hast spoken. 19:22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do anything till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar. 19:23 The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot came unto Zoar. 19:24 Then YHWH rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from YHWH out of heaven; 19:25 and he overthrew those cities, and all the Plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. 19:26 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. 19:27 And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he had stood before YHWH: 19:28 and he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the Plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the land went up as the smoke of a furnace. 19:29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the Plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in which Lot dwelt. 19:30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. 19:31 And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the

earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: 19:32 come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 19:33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the first-born went in, and lay with her father; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 19:34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 19:35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 19:36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father. 19:37 And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. 19:38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

Genesis 20

20:1 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the land of the South, and dwelt between Kadesh and Shur. And he sojourned in Gerar. 20:2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister. And Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. 20:3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream of the night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, because of the woman whom thou hast taken. For she is a man's wife. 20:4 Now Abimelech had not come near her. And he said, Lord, wilt thou slay even a righteous nation? 20:5 Said he not himself unto me, She is my sister? And she, even she herself said, He is my brother. In the integrity of my heart and the innocency of my hands have I done this. 20:6 And God said unto him in the dream, Yea, I know that in the integrity of thy heart thou has done this, and I also withheld thee from sinning against me. Therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. 20:7 Now therefore restore the man's wife. For he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live. And if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine. 20:8 And Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ear. And the men were sore afraid. 20:9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? And wherein have I sinned against thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? Thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. 20:10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing? 20:11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this

place. And they will slay me for my wife's sake. 20:12 And moreover she is indeed my sister, the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife: 20:13 and it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt show unto me. At every place where we shall come, say of me, He is my brother. 20:14 And Abimelech took sheep and oxen, and men-servants and women-servants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife. 20:15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee. Dwell where it pleaseth thee. 20:16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver. Behold, it is for thee a covering of the eyes to all that are with thee. And in respect of all thou art righted. 20:17 And Abraham prayed unto God. And God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants. And they bare children. 20:18 For YHWH had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife. 21:11 And the angel of YHWH called

Genesis 21

21:1 And YHWH visited Sarah as he had said, and YHWH did unto Sarah as he had spoken. 21:2 And Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him. 21:3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac. 21:4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac when he was eight days old, as God had commanded him. 21:5 And Abraham was a hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him. 21:6 And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh. Every one that heareth will laugh with me. 21:7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should give children suck? For I have borne him a son in his old age. 21:8 And the child grew, and was weaned. And Abraham made a great feast on the day that Isaac was weaned. 21:9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, whom she had borne unto Abraham, mocking. 21:10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this handmaid and her son. For the son of this handmaid shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac. 21:11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight on account of his son. 21:12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy handmaid. In all that Sarah saith unto thee, hearken unto her voice. For in Isaac shall thy seed be called. 21:13 And also of the son of the handmaid will I make a nation, because he is thy seed. 21:14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder,

and [gave her] the child, and sent her away. And she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba. 21:15 And the water in the bottle was spent, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. 21:16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot. For she said, Let me not look upon the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lifted up her voice, and wept. 21:17 And God heard the voice of the lad. And the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? Fear not. For God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is. 21:18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thy hand. For I will make him a great nation. 21:19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water. And she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. 21:20 And God was with the lad, and he grew. And he dwelt in the wilderness, and became, as he grew up, an archer. 21:21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran. And his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt. 21:22 And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phicol the captain of his host spoke unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest. 21:23 Now therefore swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son. But according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. 21:24 And Abraham said, I will swear. 21:25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of the well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken Away. 21:26 And Abimelech said I know not who hath done this thing. Neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to-day. 21:27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech. And they two made a covenant. 21:28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. 21:29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves? 21:30 And he said, These seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that it may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. 21:31 Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba. Because there they swore both of them. 21:32 So they made a covenant at Beer-sheba. And Abimelech rose up, and Phicol the captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines. 21:33 And [Abraham] planted a tamarisk tree in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name of YHWH, the Everlasting God. 21:34 And Abraham sojourned in the land of the Philistines many days.

Genesis 22

22:1 And it came to pass after these things, that God did prove Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham. And he said, Here am I. 22:2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac, and get thee into the land of Moriah. And offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. 22:3 And Abraham rose early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son. And he clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 22:4 On the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. 22:5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass, and I and the lad will go yonder; and we will worship, and come again to you. 22:6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt-offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son. And he took in his hand the fire and the knife. And they went both of them together. 22:7 And Isaac spoke unto Abraham his father, and said, My father. And he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold, the fire and the wood. But where is the lamb for a burnt-offering? 22:8 And Abraham said, God will provide himself the lamb for a burnt-offering, my son. So they went both of them together. 22:9 And they came to the place which God had told him of. And Abraham built the altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar, upon the wood. 22:10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. 22:11 And the angel of YHWH called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham. And he said, Here I am. 22:12 And he said, Lay not thy hand upon the lad, neither do thou anything unto him. For now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, from me. 22:13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, behind [him] a ram caught in the thicket by his horns. And Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in the stead of his son. 22:14 And Abraham called the name of that place YHWH-jireh. As it is said to this day, In the mount of YHWH it shall be provided. 22:15 And the angel of YHWH called unto Abraham a second time out of heaven, 22:16 and said, By myself have I sworn, saith YHWH, because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, 22:17 that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heavens, and as the sand which is upon the seashore. And thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies. 22:18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed. Because thou hast obeyed my voice. 22:19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beer-sheba. And Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

22:20 And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she also hath borne children unto thy brother Nahor. 22:21 Uz his first-born, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram. 22:22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel. 22:23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah. These eight did Milcah bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother. 22:24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she also bare Tebah, and Gaham, and Tahash, and Maacah.

Genesis 23

23:1 And the life of Sarah was a hundred and seven and twenty years. These were the years of the life of Sarah. 23:2 And Sarah died in Kiriath-arba (the same is Hebron), in the land of Canaan. And Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her. 23:3 And Abraham rose up from before his dead, and spoke unto the children of Heth, saying, 23:4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with you. Give me a possession of a burying-place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight. 23:5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him, 23:6 Hear us, my lord. Thou art a prince of God among us. In the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead. None of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. 23:7 And Abraham rose up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth. 23:8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight, hear me, and entreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar, 23:9 that he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field. For the full price let him give it to me in the midst of you for a possession of a burying-place. 23:10 Now Ephron was sitting in the midst of the children of Heth. And Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at the gate of his city, saying, 23:11 Nay, my lord, hear me. The field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee. In the presence of the children of my people give I it thee. Bury thy dead. 23:12 And Abraham bowed himself down before the people of the land. 23:13 And he spoke unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt, I pray thee, hear me. I will give the price of the field. Take it of me, and I will bury my dead there. 23:14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, 23:15 My lord, hearken unto me. A piece of land worth four hundred shekels of silver, what is that betwixt me and thee? Bury therefore thy dead. 23:16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron. And Abraham weighed to

Ephron the silver which he had named in the audience of the children of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current [money] with the merchant. 23:17 So the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the border thereof round about, were made sure 23:18 unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. 23:19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre (the same is Hebron), in the land of Canaan. 23:20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a burying-place by the children of Heth.

Genesis 24

24:1 And Abraham was old, [and] well stricken in age. And YHWH had blessed Abraham in all things. 24:2 And Abraham said unto his servant, the elder of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh. 24:3 And I will make thee swear by YHWH, the God of heaven and the God of the earth, that thou wilt not take a wife for my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell. 24:4 But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife for my son Isaac. 24:5 And the servant said unto him, Perhaps the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land. Must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest? 24:6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again. 24:7 YHWH, the God of heaven, who took me from my father's house, and from the land of my nativity, and who spoke unto me, and who sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land. He will send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife for my son from thence. 24:8 And if the woman be not willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my oath. Only thou shalt not bring my son thither again. 24:9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning this matter. 24:10 And the servant took ten camels, of the camels of his master, and departed, having all goodly things of his master's in his hand. And he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor. 24:11 And he made the camels to kneel down without the city by the well of water at the time of evening, the time that women go out to draw water. 24:12 And he said, O YHWH, the God of my master Abraham, send me, I pray thee, good speed this day, and show kindness unto my master Abraham. 24:13 Behold, I am standing by the fountain of water. And the daughters of the men of the city are coming out to draw water. 24:14 And let it come to

pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink. And she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also. Let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac. And thereby shall I know that thou hast showed kindness unto my master. 24:15 And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel the son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. 24:16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her. And she went down to the fountain, and filled her pitcher, and came up. 24:17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Give me to drink, I pray thee, a little water from thy pitcher. 24:18 And she said, Drink, my lord. And she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. 24:19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw for thy camels also, until they have done drinking. 24:20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw, and drew for all, his camels. 24:21 And the man looked stedfastly on her, holding his peace, to know whether YHWH had made his journey prosperous or not. 24:22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold, 24:23 and said, Whose daughter art thou? Tell me, I pray thee. Is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in? 24:24 And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, whom she bare unto Nahor. 24:25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in. 24:26 And the man bowed his head, and worshipped YHWH. 24:27 And he said, Blessed be YHWH, the God of my master Abraham, who hath not forsaken his lovingkindness and his truth toward my master. As for me, YHWH hath led me in the way to the house of my master's brethren. 24:28 And the damsel ran, and told her mother's house according to these words. 24:29 And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the fountain. 24:30 And it came to pass, when he saw the ring, and the bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spoke the man unto me. That he came unto the man. And, behold, he was standing by the camels at the fountain. 24:31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of YHWH. Wherefore standest thou without? For I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. 24:32 And the man came into the house, and he ungirded the camels. And he gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet and the feet of the men that were with him

24:33 And there was set food before him to eat. But he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. 24:34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant. 24:35 And YHWH hath blessed my master greatly. And he is become great. And he hath given him flocks and herds, and silver and gold, and men-servants and maid-servants, and camels and asses. 24:36 And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old. And unto him hath he given all that he hath. 24:37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife for my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell. 24:38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife for my son. 24:39 And I said unto my master, Perhaps the woman will not follow me. 24:40 And he said unto me, YHWH, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way. And thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house. 24:41 Then shalt thou be clear from my oath, when thou comest to my kindred. And if they give her not to thee, thou shalt be clear from my oath. 24:42 And I came this day unto the fountain, and said, O YHWH, the God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go. 24:43 Behold, I am standing by the fountain of water. And let it come to pass, that the maiden that cometh forth to draw, to whom I shall say, Give me, I pray thee, a little water from thy pitcher to drink. 24:44 And she shall say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels. Let the same be the woman whom YHWH hath appointed for my master's son. 24:45 And before I had done speaking in my heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder. And she went down unto the fountain, and drew. And I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. 24:46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also. So I drank, and she made the camels drink also. 24:47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him. And I put the ring upon her nose, and the bracelets upon her hands. 24:48 And I bowed my head, and worshipped YHWH, and blessed YHWH, the God of my master Abraham, who had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter for his son. 24:49 And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me. And if not, tell me. That I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. 24:50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from YHWH. We cannot speak unto thee bad or good. 24:51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as YHWH hath spoken. 24:52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant

heard their words, he bowed himself down to the earth unto YHWH. 24:53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah. He gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things. 24:54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night. And they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master. 24:55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us [a few] days, at the least ten. After that she shall go. 24:56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing YHWH hath prospered my way. Send me away that I may go to my master. 24:57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth. 24:58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. 24:59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. 24:60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Our sister, be thou [the mother] of thousands of ten thousands, and let thy seed possess the gate of those that hate them. 24:61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man. And the servant took Rebekah, and went his way. 24:62 And Isaac came from the way of Beer-lahai-roi. For he dwelt in the land of the South. 24:63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide. And he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, there were camels coming. 24:64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she alighted from the camel. 24:65 And she said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant said, It is my master. And she took her veil, and covered herself. 24:66 And the servant told Isaac all the things that he had done. 24:67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife. And he loved her. And Isaac was comforted after his mother's death.

Genesis 25

25:1 And Abraham took another wife, and her name was Keturah. 25:2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. 25:3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim. 25:4 And the sons of Midian: Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoah, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah. 25:5 And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac. 25:6 But unto the sons of the concubines, that Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts. And he sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country. 25:7 And these are the days of the

years of Abraham's life which he lived, a hundred three-score and fifteen years. 25:8 And Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full [of years], and was gathered to his people. 25:9 And Isaac and Ishmael his sons buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre. 25:10 The field which Abraham purchased of the children of Heth. There was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife. 25:11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed Isaac his son. And Isaac dwelt by Beer-lahai-roi. 25:12 Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham. 25:13 And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the first-born of Ishmael, Nebaioth, and Kedar, and Ad-beel, and Mibsam, 25:14 and Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa, 25:15 Hadad, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. 25:16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their villages, and by their encampments. Twelve princes according to their nations. 25:17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, a hundred and thirty and seven years. And he gave up the ghost and died, and was gathered unto his people. 25:18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria. He abode over against all his brethren. 25:19 And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son. Abraham begat Isaac. 25:20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Paddan-aram, the sister of Laban the Syrian, to be his wife. 25:21 And Isaac entreated YHWH for his wife, because she was barren. And YHWH was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. 25:22 And the children struggled together within her. And she said, If it be so, wherefore do I live? And she went to inquire of YHWH. 25:23 And YHWH said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, And two peoples shall be separated from thy bowels. And the one people shall be stronger than the other people. And the elder shall serve the younger. 25:24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. 25:25 And the first came forth red, all over like a hairy garment. And they called his name Esau. 25:26 And after that came forth his brother, and his hand had hold on Esau's heel. And his name was called Jacob. And Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them. 25:27 And the boys grew. And Esau was a skilful hunter, a man of the field. And Jacob was a quiet man, dwelling in tents. 25:28 Now Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison. And Rebekah loved Jacob. 25:29 And Jacob boiled pottage. And Esau came in from the field,

and he was faint. 25:30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red [pottage]. For I am faint. Therefore was his name called Edom. 25:31 And Jacob said, Sell me first thy birthright. 25:32 And Esau said, Behold, I am about to die. And what profit shall the birthright do to me? 25:33 And Jacob said, Swear to me first. And he swore unto him. And he sold his birthright unto Jacob. 25:34 And Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentils. And he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way. So Esau despised his birthright.

Genesis 26

26:1 And there was a famine in the land, besides the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the Philistines, unto Gerar. 26:2 And YHWH appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt. Dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of. 26:3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee. For unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these lands, and I will establish the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father. 26:4 And I will multiply thy seed as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these lands. And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed. 26:5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. 26:6 And Isaac dwelt in Gerar. 26:7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife. And he said, She is my sister. For he feared to say, My wife. Lest, [said he], the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah. Because she was fair to look upon. 26:8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife. 26:9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife. And how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die because of her. 26:10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? One of the people might easily have lain with thy wife, and thou wouldest have brought guiltiness upon us. 26:11 And Abimelech charged all the people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death. 26:12 And Isaac sowed in that land, and found in the same year a hundredfold. And YHWH blessed him. 26:13 And the man waxed great, and grew more and more until he became very great. 26:14 And he had possessions of flocks, and possessions of herds, and a great household. And the Philistines envied him. 26:15 Now all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped, and filled with earth. 26:16 And

Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us. For thou art much mightier than we. 26:17 And Isaac departed thence, and encamped in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there. 26:18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father. For the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham. And he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. 26:19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of springing water. 26:20 And the herdsmen of Gerar strove with Isaac's herdsmen, saying, The water is ours. And he called the name of the well Esek, because they contended with him. 26:21 And they digged another well, and they strove for that also. And he called the name of it Sitnah. 26:22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well. And for that they strove not. And he called the name of it Rehoboth. And he said, For now YHWH hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land. 26:23 And he went up from thence to Beer-sheba. 26:24 And YHWH appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father. Fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake. 26:25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of YHWH, and pitched his tent there. And there Isaac's servants digged a well. 26:26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath his friend, and Phicol the captain of his host. 26:27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore are ye come unto me, seeing ye hate me, and have sent me away from you? 26:28 And they said, We saw plainly that YHWH was with thee. And we said, Let there now be an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee, 26:29 that thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace. Thou art now the blessed of YHWH. 26:30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink. 26:31 And they rose up be-times in the morning, and swear one to another. And Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace. 26:32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water. 26:33 And he called it Shibah. Therefore the name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day. 26:34 And when Esau was forty years old he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Basemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite. 26:35 And they were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah

Genesis 27

27:1 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and

his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his elder son, and said unto him, My son. And he said unto him, Here am I. 27:2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death. 27:3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me venison. 27:4 And make me savory food, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat. That my soul may bless thee before I die. 27:5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spoke to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it. 27:6 And Rebekah spoke unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 27:7 Bring me venison, and make me savory food, that I may eat, and bless thee before YHWH before my death. 27:8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee. 27:9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats. And I will make them savory food for thy father, such as he loveth. 27:10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, so that he may bless thee before his death. 27:11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man. 27:12 My father perhaps will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver. And I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing. 27:13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son. Only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. 27:14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother. And his mother made savory food, such as his father loved. 27:15 And Rebekah took the goodly garments of Esau her elder son, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son. 27:16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck. 27:17 And she gave the savory food and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob. 27:18 And he came unto his father, and said, My father. And he said, Here am I. Who art thou, my son? 27:19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy first-born; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me. 27:20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because YHWH thy God sent me good speed. 27:21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not. 27:22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father. And he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. 27:23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands. So he blessed him. 27:24 And he said, Art thou my very son

Esau? And he said, I am. 27:25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat. And he brought him wine, and he drank. 27:26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. 27:27 And he came near, and kissed him. And he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which YHWH hath blessed. 27:28 And God give thee of the dew of heaven, And of the fatness of the earth, And plenty of grain and new wine. 27:29 Let peoples serve thee, And nations bow down to thee. Be lord over thy brethren, And let thy mother's sons bow down to thee. Cursed be every one that curseth thee, And blessed be every one that blesseth thee. 27:30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. 27:31 And he also made savory food, and brought it unto his father. And he said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me. 27:32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy first-born, Esau. 27:33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who then is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? Yea, [and] he shall be blessed. 27:34 When Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with an exceeding great and bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father. 27:35 And he said, Thy brother came with guile, and hath taken away thy blessing. 27:36 And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times. He took away my birthright. And, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me? 27:37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants. And with grain and new wine have I sustained him. And what then shall I do for thee, my son? 27:38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? Bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept. 27:39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, of the fatness of the earth shall be thy dwelling, And of the dew of heaven from above. 27:40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and thou shalt serve thy brother. And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt break loose, That thou shalt shake his yoke from off thy neck. 27:41 And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand. Then will I slay my

brother Jacob. 27:42 And the words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah. And she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, [purposing] to kill thee. 27:43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice. And arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran. 27:44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away. 27:45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him. Then I will send, and fetch thee from thence. Why should I be bereaved of you both in one day? 27:46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth. If Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these, of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

Genesis 28

28:1 And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan. 28:2 Arise, go to Paddan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father. And take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother. 28:3 And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a company of peoples. 28:4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee. That thou mayest inherit the land of thy sojournings, which God gave unto Abraham. 28:5 And Isaac sent away Jacob. And he went to Paddan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother. 28:6 Now Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob and sent him away to Paddan-aram, to take him a wife from thence. And that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan. 28:7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Paddan-aram. 28:8 And Esau saw that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his father. 28:9 And Esau went unto Ishmael, and took, besides the wives that he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of Nebaioth, to be his wife. 28:10 And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran. 28:11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set. And he took one of the stones of the place, and put it under his head, and lay down in that place to sleep. 28:12 And he dreamed. And behold, a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven. And behold, the angels of God ascending and descending on it. 28:13 And, behold, YHWH stood above it, and said, I am YHWH, the God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac. The land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy

seed. 28:14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south. And in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. 28:15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee, whosoever thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land. For I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. 28:16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely YHWH is in this place. And I knew it not. 28:17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! This is none other than the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. 28:18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put under his head, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it. 28:19 And he called the name of that place Beth-el. But the name of the city was Luz at the first. 28:20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, 28:21 so that I come again to my father's house in peace, and YHWH will be my God, 28:22 then this stone, which I have set up for a pillar, shall be God's house. And of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

Genesis 29

29:1 Then Jacob went on his journey, and came to the land of the children of the east. 29:2 And he looked, and behold, a well in the field, and, lo, three flocks of sheep lying there by it. For out of that well they watered the flocks. And the stone upon the well's mouth was great. 29:3 And thither were all the flocks gathered. And they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in its place. 29:4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence are ye? And they said, Of Haran are we. 29:5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him. 29:6 And he said unto them, Is it well with him? And they said, It is well. And, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep. 29:7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together. Water ye the sheep, and go and feed them. 29:8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and they roll the stone from the well's mouth. Then we water the sheep. 29:9 While he was yet speaking with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep. For she kept them. 29:10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the

stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. 29:11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. 29:12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son. And she ran and told her father. 29:13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things. 29:14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month. 29:15 And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? Tell me, what shall thy wages be? 29:16 And Laban had two daughters. The name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. 29:17 And Leah's eyes were tender. But Rachel was beautiful and well favored. 29:18 And Jacob loved Rachel. And he said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. 29:19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man. Abide with me. 29:20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel. And they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her. 29:21 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. 29:22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast. 29:23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him. And he went in unto her. 29:24 And Laban gave Zipah his handmaid unto his daughter Leah for a handmaid. 29:25 And it came to pass in the morning that, behold, it was Leah. And he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? Did not I serve with thee for Rachel? Wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? 29:26 And Laban said, It is not so done in our place, to give the younger before the first-born. 29:27 Fulfil the week of this one, and we will give thee the other also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. 29:28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week. And he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife. 29:29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her handmaid. 29:30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years. 29:31 And YHWH saw that Leah was hated, and he opened her womb. But Rachel was barren. 29:32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben. For she said, Because YHWH hath looked upon my affliction. For now my husband will love me. 29:33 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and said, Because YHWH hath heard that I am hated, he hath therefore given me this [son] also.

And she called his name Simeon. 29:34 And she conceived again, and bare a son. And said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have borne him three sons. Therefore was his name called Levi. 29:35 And she conceived again, and bare a son. And she said, This time will I praise YHWH. Therefore she called his name Judah. And she left off bearing.

Genesis 30

30:1 And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and she said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. 30:2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb? 30:3 And she said, Behold, my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; that she may bear upon my knees, and I also may obtain children by her. 30:4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her. 30:5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son. 30:6 And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan. 30:7 And Bilhah Rachel's handmaid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. 30:8 And Rachel said, With mighty wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali. 30:9 When Leah saw that she had left off bearing, she took Zilpah her handmaid, and gave her to Jacob to wife. 30:10 And Zilpah Leah's handmaid bare Jacob a son. 30:11 And Leah said, Fortunate! and she called his name Gad. 30:12 And Zilpah Leah's handmaid bare Jacob a second son. 30:13 And Leah said, Happy am I! for the daughters will call me happy: and she called his name Asher. 30:14 And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. 30:15 And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken away my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to-night for thy son's mandrakes. 30:16 And Jacob came from the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for I have surely hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night. 30:17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob a fifth son. 30:18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I gave my handmaid to my husband: and she called his name Issachar. 30:19 And Leah conceived again, and bare a sixth son to Jacob. 30:20 And Leah said, God hath endowed me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons:

and she called his name Zebulun. 30:21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah. 30:22 And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb. 30:23 And she conceived, and bare a son: and said, God hath taken away my reproach: 30:24 and she called his name Joseph, saying, YHWH add to me another son. 30:25 And it came to pass, when Rachel had borne Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country. 30:26 Give me my wives and my children for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service wherewith I have served thee. 30:27 And Laban said unto him, If now I have found favor in thine eyes, [tarry]: [for] I have divined that YHWH hath blessed me for thy sake. 30:28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it. 30:29 And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle have fared with me. 30:30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it hath increased unto a multitude; and YHWH hath blessed thee wheresoever I turned: and now when shall I provide for mine own house also? 30:31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me aught: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed thy flock and keep it. 30:32 I will pass through all thy flock to-day, removing from thence every speckled and spotted one, and every black one among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and [of such] shall be my hire. 30:33 So shall my righteousness answer for me hereafter, when thou shalt come concerning my hire that is before thee: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and black among the sheep, that [if found] with me, shall be counted stolen. 30:34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word. 30:35 And he removed that day the he-goats that were ringstreaked and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, every one that had white in it, and all the black ones among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons; 30:36 and he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks. 30:37 And Jacob took him rods of fresh poplar, and of the almond and of the plane-tree. And peeled white streaks in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods. 30:38 And he set the rods which he had peeled over against the flocks in the gutters in the watering-troughs where the flocks came to drink; and they conceived when they came to drink. 30:39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and the flocks brought forth ringstreaked, speckled, and spotted. 30:40 And Jacob separated the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstreaked and all the black in the flock of Laban: and he put his own

droves apart, and put them not unto Laban's flock. 30:41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger of the flock did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the flock in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods; 30:42 but when the flock were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. 30:43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had large flocks, and maid-servants and men-servants, and camels and asses.

Genesis 31

31:1 And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this glory. 31:2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as beforetime. 31:3 And YHWH said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee. 31:4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock, 31:5 and said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as beforetime; but the God of my father hath been with me. 31:6 And ye know that with all my power I have served your father. 31:7 And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me. 31:8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the flock bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstreaked shall be thy wages; then bare all the flock ringstreaked. 31:9 Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me. 31:10 And it came to pass at the time that the flock conceive, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the he-goats which leaped upon the flock were ringstreaked, speckled, and grizzled. 31:11 And the angel of God said unto me in the dream, Jacob: and I said, Here am I. 31:12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the he-goats which leap upon the flock are ringstreaked, speckled, and grizzled: for I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee. 31:13 I am the God of Beth-el, where thou anointedst a pillar, where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy nativity. 31:14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house? 31:15 Are we not accounted by him as foreigners? for he hath sold us, and hath also quite devoured our money. 31:16 For all the riches which God hath taken away from our father, that is ours and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do. 31:17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon the camels; 31:18 and he carried away all his cattle, and all his substance which he had gathered, the

cattle of his getting, which he had gathered in Paddan-aram, to go to Isaac his father unto the land of Canaan. 31:19 Now Laban was gone to shear his sheep: and Rachel stole the teraphim that were her father's. 31:20 And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled. 31:21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the River, and set his face toward the mountain of Gilead. 31:22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled. 31:23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and he overtook him in the mountain of Gilead. 31:24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream of the night, and said unto him, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. 31:25 And Laban came up with Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mountain: and Laban with his brethren encamped in the mountain of Gilead. 31:26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters as captives of the sword? 31:27 Wherefore didst thou flee secretly, and steal away from me, and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth and with songs, with tabret and with harp; 31:28 and didst not suffer me to kiss my sons and my daughters? now hast thou done foolishly. 31:29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spoke unto me yesternight, saying, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. 31:30 And now, [though] thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, [yet] wherefore hast thou stolen my gods? 31:31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Lest thou shouldest take thy daughters from me by force. 31:32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, he shall not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them. 31:33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the tent of the two maid-servants; but he found them not. And he went out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent. 31:34 Now Rachel had taken the teraphim, and put them in the camel's saddle, and sat upon them. And Laban felt about all the tent, but found them not. 31:35 And she said to her father, Let not my lord be angry that I cannot rise up before thee; for the manner of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the teraphim. 31:36 And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast hotly pursued after me? 31:37 Whereas thou hast felt about all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? Set it here before my brethren and

thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us two. 31:38 These twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flocks have I not eaten. 31:39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day or stolen by night. 31:40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep fled from mine eyes. 31:41 These twenty years have I been in thy house; I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy flock: and thou hast changed my wages ten times. 31:42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the Fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely now hadst thou sent me away empty. God hath seen mine affliction and the labor of my hands, and rebuked thee yesternight. 31:43 And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, The daughters are my daughters, and the children are my children, and the flocks are my flocks, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children whom they have borne? 31:44 And now come, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee. 31:45 And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar. 31:46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made a heap: and they did eat there by the heap. 31:47 And Laban called it Jegar-saha-dutha: but Jacob called it Galed. 31:48 And Laban said, This heap is witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galed: 31:49 and Mizpah, for he said, YHWH watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another. 31:50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, and if thou shalt take wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee. 31:51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold the pillar, which I have set betwixt me and thee. 31:52 This heap be witness, and the pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm. 31:53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the Fear of his father Isaac. 31:54 And Jacob offered a sacrifice in the mountain, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mountain. 31:55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed and returned unto his place.

Genesis 32

32:1 And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him. 32:2 And Jacob said when he saw them, This is

God's host: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim. 32:3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land of Seir, the field of Edom. 32:4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye say unto my lord Esau: Thus saith thy servant Jacob, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed until now: 32:5 and I have oxen, and asses, [and] flocks, and men-servants, and maid-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find favor in thy sight. 32:6 And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and moreover he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. 32:7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and was distressed: and he divided the people that were with him, and the flocks, and the herds, and the camels, into two companies; 32:8 and he said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the company which is left shall escape. 32:9 And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, O YHWH, who saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will do thee good: 32:10 I am not worthy of the least of all the lovingkindnesses, and of all the truth, which thou hast showed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two companies. 32:11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he come and smite me, the mother with the children. 32:12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. 32:13 And he lodged there that night, and took of that which he had with him a present for Esau his brother: 32:14 two hundred she-goats and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes and twenty rams, 32:15 thirty milch camels and their colts, forty cows and ten bulls, twenty she-asses and ten foals. 32:16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by itself, and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove. 32:17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and where goest thou? and whose are these before thee? 32:18 then thou shalt say [They are] thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, he also is behind us. 32:19 And he commanded also the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him; 32:20 and ye shall say, Moreover, behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; perhaps he will accept me. 32:21 So the present passed over before him: and he himself lodged that night in the company. 32:22 And he rose up

that night, and took his two wives, and his two handmaids, and his eleven children, and passed over the ford of the Jabbok. 32:23 And he took them, and sent them over the stream, and sent over that which he had. 32:24 And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. 32:25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was strained, as he wrestled with him. 32:26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 32:27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. 32:28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for thou hast striven with God and with men, and hast prevailed. 32:29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. 32:30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for, [said he], I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. 32:31 And the sun rose upon him as he passed over Peniel, and he limped upon his thigh. 32:32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not the sinew of the hip which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew of the hip.

Genesis 33

33:1 And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau was coming, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids. 33:2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindmost. 33:3 And he himself passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother. 33:4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. 33:5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are these with thee? And he said, The children whom God hath graciously given thy servant. 33:6 Then the handmaids came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves. 33:7 And Leah also and her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. 33:8 And he said, What meanest thou by all this company which I met? And he said, To find favor in the sight of my lord. 33:9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; let that which thou hast be thine. 33:10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found favor in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand; forasmuch as I have seen thy face, as one seeth the

face of God, and thou wast pleased with me. 33:11 Take, I pray thee, my gift that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took it. 33:12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee. 33:13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and that the flocks and herds with me have their young; and if they overdrive them one day, all the flocks will die. 33:14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on gently, according to the pace of the cattle that are before me and according to the pace of the children, until I come unto my lord unto Seir. 33:15 And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find favor in the sight of my lord. 33:16 So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir. 33:17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him a house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth. 33:18 And Jacob came in peace to the city of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Paddan-aram; and encamped before the city. 33:19 And he bought the parcel of ground, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for a hundred pieces of money. 33:20 And he erected there an altar, and called it El-Elohe-Israel.

Genesis 34

34:1 And Dinah the daughter of Leah, whom she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land. 34:2 And Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, the prince of the land, saw her; And he took her, and lay with her, and humbled her. 34:3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spoke kindly unto the damsel. 34:4 And Shechem spoke unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife. 34:5 Now Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter; and his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they came. 34:6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him. 34:7 And the sons of Jacob came in from the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done. 34:8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you, give her unto him to wife. 34:9 And make ye marriages with us; give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you. 34:10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

34:11 And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find favor in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. 34:12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife. 34:13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father with guile, and spoke, because he had defiled Dinah their sister, 34:14 and said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us. 34:15 Only on this condition will we consent unto you: if ye will be as we are, that every male of you be circumcised; 34:16 then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 34:17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone. 34:18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son. 34:19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was honored above all the house of his father. 34:20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying, 34:21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for, behold, the land is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters. 34:22 Only on this condition will the men consent unto us to dwell with us, to become one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised. 34:23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and all their beasts be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us. 34:24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city. 34:25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city unawares, and slew all the males. 34:26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went forth. 34:27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and plundered the city, because they had defiled their sister. 34:28 They took their flocks and their herds and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field; 34:29 and all their wealth, and all their little ones and their wives, took they captive and made a prey, even all that was in the house. 34:30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me, to make me odious to the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: and, I being few in number, they will gather themselves together against me and smite me; and I shall be destroyed, I and

my house. 34:31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with a harlot?

Genesis 35

35:1 And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, who appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother. 35:2 Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, Put away the foreign gods that are among you, and purify yourselves, and change your garments: 35:3 and let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went. 35:4 And they gave unto Jacob all the foreign gods which were in their hand, and the rings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem. 35:5 And they journeyed: and a terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 35:6 So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan (the same is Beth-el), he and all the people that were with him. 35:7 And he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth-el; because there God was revealed unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 35:8 And Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried below Beth-el under the oak: and the name of it was called Allon-bacuth. 35:9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came from Paddan-aram, and blessed him. 35:10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel. 35:11 And God said unto him, I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins; 35:12 and the land which I gave unto Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land. 35:13 And God went up from him in the place where he spoke with him. 35:14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he spoke with him, a pillar of stone: and he poured out a drink-offering thereon, and poured oil thereon. 35:15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spoke with him, Beth-el. 35:16 And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was still some distance to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labor. 35:17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labor, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; for now thou shalt have another son. 35:18 And it came to pass, as her soul was departing (for she died), that she called his name Ben-oni: but his father called him Benjamin. 35:19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way

to Ephrath (the same is Beth-lehem). 35:20 And Jacob set up a pillar upon her grave: the same is the Pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day. 35:21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Eder. 35:22 And it came to pass, while Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard of it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: 35:23 The sons of Leah: Reuben, Jacob's first-born, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun; 35:24 the sons of Rachel: Joseph and Benjamin; 35:25 and the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid: Dan and Naphtali; 35:26 and the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid: Gad and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, that were born to him in Paddan-aram. 35:27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father to Mamre, to Kiriath-arba (the same is Hebron), where Abraham and Isaac sojourned. 35:28 And the days of Isaac were a hundred and fourscore years. 35:29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, old and full of days: and Esau and Jacob his sons buried him.

Genesis 36

36:1 Now these are the generations of Esau (the same is Edom). 36:2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Oholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite, 36:3 and Basemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebaioth. 36:4 And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and Basemath bare Reuel; 36:5 and Oholibamah bare Jeush, and Jalam, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, that were born unto him in the land of Canaan. 36:6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the souls of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his possessions, which he had gather in the land of Canaan; and went into a land away from his brother Jacob. 36:7 For their substance was too great for them to dwell together; and the land of their sojournings could not bear them because of their cattle. 36:8 And Esau dwelt in mount Seir: Esau is Edom. 36:9 And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in mount Seir: 36:10 these are the names of Esau's sons: Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Basemath the wife of Esau. 36:11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz. 36:12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these are the sons of Adah, Esau's wife. 36:13 And these are the sons of Reuel: Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Basemath, Esau's wife. 36:14 And these were the sons of Oholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau

Jeush, and Jalam, and Korah. 36:15 These are the chiefs of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the first-born of Esau: chief Teman, chief Omar, chief Zepho, chief Kenaz, 36:16 chief Korah, chief Gatam, chief Amalek: these are the chiefs that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Adah. 36:17 And these are the sons of Reuel, Esau's son: chief Nahath, chief Zerah, chief Shammah, chief Mizzah: these are the chiefs that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Basemath, Esau's wife. 36:18 And these are the sons of Oholibamah, Esau's wife: chief Jeush, chief Jalam, chief Korah: these are the chiefs that came of Oholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife. 36:19 These are the sons of Esau, and these are their chiefs: the same is Edom. 36:20 These are the sons of Seir the Horite, the inhabitants of the land: Lotan and Shobal and Zibeon and Anah, 36:21 and Dishon and Ezer and Dishan: these are the chiefs that came of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom. 36:22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and Heman. And Lotan's sister was Timna. 36:23 And these are the children of Shobal: Alvan and Manahath and Ebal, Shepho and Onam. 36:24 And these are the children of Zibeon: Aiah and Anah; this is Anah who found the hot springs in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father. 36:25 And these are the children of Anah: Dishon and Oholibamah the daughter of Anah. 36:26 And these are the children of Dishon: Hemdan and Eshban and Ithran and Cheran. 36:27 These are the children of Ezer: Bilhan and Zaavan and Akan. 36:28 These are the children of Dishan: Uz and Aran. 36:29 These are the chiefs that came of the Horites: chief Lotan, chief Shobal, chief Zibeon, chief Anah, 36:30 chief Dishon, chief Ezer, chief Dishan: these are the chiefs that came of the Horites, according to their chiefs in the land of Seir. 36:31 And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel. 36:32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom; and the name of his city was Dinhabah. 36:33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. 36:34 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead. 36:35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith. 36:36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. 36:37 And Samlah died, and Shaul of Rehoboth by the River reigned in his stead. 36:38 And Shaul died, and Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. 36:39 And Baalhanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the

daughter of Me-zahab. 36:40 And these are the names of the chiefs that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names: chief Timna, chief Alvah, chief Jetheth, 36:41 chief Oholibamah, chief Elah, chief Pinon, 36:42 chief Kenaz, chief Teman, chief Mibzar, 36:43 chief Magdiel, chief Iram: these are the chiefs of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession. This is Esau, the father of the Edomites.

Genesis 37

37:1 And Jacob dwelt in the land of his father's sojournings, in the land of Canaan. 37:2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and he was a lad with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought the evil report of them unto their father. 37:3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of many colors. 37:4 And his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren; and they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. 37:5 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it to his brethren: and they hated him yet the more. 37:6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed: 37:7 for, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves came round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. 37:8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? Or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. 37:9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it to his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed yet a dream: and, behold, the sun and the moon and eleven stars made obeisance to me. 37:10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren; and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? 37:11 And his brethren envied him; but his father kept the saying in mind. 37:12 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem. 37:13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Are not thy brethren feeding the flock in Shechem? Come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I. 37:14 And he said to him, Go now, see whether it is well with thy brethren, and well with the flock; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem. 37:15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou? 37:16 And

he said, I am seeking my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they are feeding [the flock]. 37:17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan. 37:18 And they saw him afar off, and before he came near unto them, they conspired against him to slay him. 37:19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh. 37:20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into one of the pits, and we will say, And evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams. 37:21 And Reuben heard it, and delivered him out of their hand, and said, Let us not take his life. 37:22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood; cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, but lay no hand upon him: that he might deliver him out of their hand, to restore him to his father. 37:23 And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph of his coat, the coat of many colors that was on him; 37:24 and they took him, and cast him into the pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it. 37:25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a caravan of Ishmaelites was coming from Gilead, with their camels bearing spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt. 37:26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother and conceal his blood? 37:27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmaelites, and let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother, our flesh. And his brethren hearkened unto him. 37:28 And there passed by Midianites, merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver. And they brought Joseph into Egypt. 37:29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes. 37:30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I, where shall I go? 37:31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a he-goat, and dipped the coat in the blood; 37:32 and they sent the coat of many colors, and they brought it to their father, and said, This have we found: know now whether it is thy son's coat or not. 37:33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat: an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt torn in pieces. 37:34 And Jacob rent his garments, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. 37:35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down to Sheol to my son mourning. And his father wept for him. 37:36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, the captain of the

guard.

Genesis 38

38:1 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah. 38:2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite whose name was Shua. And he took her, and went in unto her. 38:3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er. 38:4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Onan. 38:5 And she yet again bare a son, and called his name Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him. 38:6 And Judah took a wife for Er his first-born, and her name was Tamar. 38:7 And Er, Judah's first-born, was wicked in the sight of YHWH. And YHWH slew him. 38:8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother unto her, and raise up seed to thy brother. 38:9 And Onan knew that the seed would not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest he should give seed to his brother. 38:10 And the thing which he did was evil in the sight of YHWH: and he slew him also. 38:11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter-in-law, Remain a widow in thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown up; for he said, Lest he also die, like his brethren. And Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house. 38:12 And in process of time Shua's daughter, the wife of Judah, died; and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheep-shearers to Timnah, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite. 38:13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnah to shear his sheep. 38:14 And she put off from her the garments of her widowhood, and covered herself with her veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in the gate of Enaim, which is by the way to Timnah; for she saw that Shelah was grown up, and she was not given unto him to wife. 38:15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be a harlot; for she had covered her face. 38:16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Come, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee: for he knew not that she was his daughter-in-law. And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? 38:17 And he said, I will send thee a kid of the goats from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it? 38:18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy signet and thy cord, and thy staff that is in thy hand. And he gave them to her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. 38:19 And she arose, and went away, and put off her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood. 38:20

And Judah sent the kid of the goats by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive the pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not. 38:21 Then he asked the men of her place, saying, Where is the prostitute, that was at Enaim by the wayside? And they said, There hath been no prostitute here. 38:22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I have not found her; and also the men of the place said, There hath been no prostitute here. 38:23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be put to shame: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her. 38:24 And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law hath played the harlot; and moreover, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt. 38:25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and the cords, and the staff. 38:26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She is more righteous than I; forasmuch as I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again no more. 38:27 And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. 38:28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that one put out a hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first. 38:29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, Wherefore hast thou made a breach for thyself? Therefore his name was called Perez. 38:30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zerah.

Genesis 39

39:1 And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, the captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hand of the Ishmaelites, that had brought him down thither. 39:2 And YHWH was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian. 39:3 And his master saw that YHWH was with him, and that YHWH made all that he did to prosper in his hand. 39:4 And Joseph found favor in his sight, and he ministered unto him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand. 39:5 And it came to pass from the time that he made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that YHWH blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of YHWH was upon all that he had, in the house and in the field. 39:6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not aught [that was] with him, save the bread which he did eat. And

Joseph was comely, and well-favored. 39:7 And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me. 39:8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master knoweth not what is with me in the house, and he hath put all that he hath into my hand: 39:9 he is not greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back anything from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God? 39:10 And it came to pass, as she spoke to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, [or] to be with her. 39:11 And it came to pass about this time, that he went into the house to do his work; and there was none of the men of the house there within. 39:12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out. 39:13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth, 39:14 that she called unto the men of her house, and spoke unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in a Hebrew unto us to mock us: he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice: 39:15 and it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment by me, and fled, and got him out. 39:16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his master came home. 39:17 And she spoke unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, whom thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me: 39:18 and it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment by me, and fled out. 39:19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spoke unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled. 39:20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, the place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison. 39:21 But YHWH was with Joseph, and showed kindness unto him, and gave him favor in the sight of the keeper of the prison. 39:22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it. 39:23 The keeper of the prison looked not to anything that was under his hand, because YHWH was with him; and that which he did, YHWH made it prosper.

Genesis 40

40:1 And it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker offended their lord the king of Egypt. 40:2 And Pharaoh was wroth against his two officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. 40:3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the

prison, the place where Joseph was bound. 40:4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he ministered unto them: and they continued a season in ward. 40:5 And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream, in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, who were bound in the prison. 40:6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and saw them, and, behold, they were sad. 40:7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in ward in his master's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sad to-day? 40:8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations belong to God? tell it me, I pray you. 40:9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me; 40:10 and in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, [and] its blossoms shot forth; [and] the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes: 40:11 and Pharaoh's cup was in my hand; and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand. 40:12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: the three branches are three days; 40:13 within yet three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head, and restore thee unto thine office: and thou shalt give Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler. 40:14 But have me in thy remembrance when it shall be well with thee, and show kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house: 40:15 for indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon. 40:16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, three baskets of white bread were on my head: 40:17 and in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of baked food for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head. 40:18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: the three baskets are three days; 40:19 within yet three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee. 40:20 And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and the head of the chief baker among his servants. 40:21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand: 40:22 but he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them. 40:23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgot him.

Genesis 41

41:1 And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river. 41:2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, well-favored and fat-fleshed; and they fed in the reed-grass. 41:3 And, behold, seven other cows came up after them out of the river, ill-favored and lean-fleshed, and stood by the other cows upon the brink of the river. 41:4 And the ill-favored and lean-fleshed cows did eat up the seven well-favored and fat cows. So Pharaoh awoke. 41:5 And he slept and dreamed a second time: and, behold, seven ears of grain came up upon one stalk, rank and good. 41:6 And, behold, seven ears, thin and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them. 41:7 And the thin ears swallowed up the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream. 41:8 And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh. 41:9 Then spoke the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my faults this day: 41:10 Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, me and the chief baker: 41:11 and we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream. 41:12 And there was with us there a young man, a Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret. 41:13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

(C7 [Joseph's Generations](#), Pg 867)

41:14 Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh. 41:15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it. 41:16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God will give Pharaoh an answer of peace. 41:17 And Pharaoh spoke unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the brink of the river: 41:18 and, behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, fat-fleshed and well-favored: and they fed in the reed-grass: 41:19 and, behold, seven other cows came up after them, poor and very ill-favored and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness: 41:20 and the lean and ill-favored cows did

eat up the first seven fat cows: 41:21 and when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill-favored, as at the beginning. So I awoke. 41:22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up upon one stalk, full and good: 41:23 and, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, [and] blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them: 41:24 and the thin ears swallowed up the seven good ears: and I told it unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me. 41:25 And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: what God is about to do he hath declared unto Pharaoh. 41:26 The seven good cows are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one. 41:27 And the seven lean and ill-favored cows that came up after them are seven years, and also the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind; they shall be seven years of famine. 41:28 That is the thing which I spoke unto Pharaoh: what God is about to do he hath showed unto Pharaoh. 41:29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: 41:30 and there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land; 41:31 and the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine which followeth; for it shall be very grievous. 41:32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh, it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. 41:33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt. 41:34 Let Pharaoh do [this], and let him appoint overseers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plentiful years. 41:35 And let them gather all the food of these good years that come, and lay up grain under the hand of Pharaoh for food in the cities, and let them keep it. 41:36 And the food shall be for a store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine. 41:37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants. 41:38 And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this, a man in whom the Holy Spirit of God is? 41:39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath showed thee all of this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou: 41:40 thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou. 41:41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt. 41:42 And Pharaoh took off his signet ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck; 41:43 and he made him to ride

in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he set him over all the land of Egypt. 41:44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or his foot in all the land of Egypt. 41:45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphenath-paneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath, the daughter of Poti-phera priest of On. And Joseph went out over the land of Egypt. 41:46 And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt. 41:47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls. 41:48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same. 41:49 And Joseph laid up grain as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left off numbering; for it was without number. 41:50 And unto Joseph were born two sons before the year of famine came, whom Asenath, the daughter of Poti-phera priest of On, bare unto him. 41:51 And Joseph called the name of the first-born Manasseh: For, [said he], God hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house. 41:52 And the name of the second called he Ephraim: For God hath made me fruitful in the land of my affliction. 41:53 And the seven years of plenty, that was in the land of Egypt, came to an end. 41:54 And the seven years of famine began to come, according as Joseph had said: and there was famine in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread. 41:55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do. 41:56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened all the store-houses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine was sore in the land of Egypt. 41:57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph to buy grain, because the famine was sore in all the earth

Genesis 42

42:1 Now Jacob saw that there was grain in Egypt, and Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another? 42:2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is grain in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die. 42:3 And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy grain from Egypt. 42:4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest Perhaps harm befall him. 42:5 And the sons of Israel came to buy among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan. 42:6 And Joseph was the governor over the land; he it was that sold to all the people of the land. And Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves to him with their faces to the earth. 42:7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spoke roughly with them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food. 42:8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him. 42:9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 42:10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come. 42:11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies. 42:12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 42:13 And they said, We thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not. 42:14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spoke unto you, saying, Ye are spies: 42:15 hereby ye shall be proved: by the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither. 42:16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be bound, that your words may be proved, whether there be truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are spies. 42:17 And he put them all together into ward three days. 42:18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live: for I fear God: 42:19 if ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in your prison-house; but go ye, carry grain for the famine of your houses: 42:20 and bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. 42:21 And they said one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the distress of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us. 42:22 And Reuben answered them, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore also, behold, his blood is required. 42:23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for there was an interpreter between them. 42:24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and he returned to them, and spoke to them, and took Simeon from among them, and bound him before their eyes. 42:25 Then Joseph commanded to fill their vessels with grain, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provisions for the way: and thus was it done unto them. 42:26 And they laden their asses with their grain, and departed thence. 42:27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the lodging-place, he espied his money; and, behold, it was in the mouth of his sack. 42:28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my

sack: and their heart failed them, and they turned trembling one to another, saying, What is this that God hath done unto us? 42:29 And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that had befallen them, saying, 42:30 The man, the lord of the land, spoke roughly with us, and took us for spies of the country. 42:31 And we said unto him, We are true men; and we are no spies: 42:32 we are twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan. 42:33 And the man, the lord of the land, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men: leave one of your brethren with me, and take [grain for] the famine of your houses, and go your way; 42:34 and bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall traffic in the land. 42:35 And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when they and their father saw their bundles of money, they were afraid. 42:36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away: all these things are against me. 42:37 And Reuben spoke unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again. 42:38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he only is left: if harm befall him by the way in which ye go, then will ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to Sheol.

Genesis 43

43:1 And the famine was sore in the land. 43:2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the grain which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. 43:3 And Judah spoke unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. 43:4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food: 43:5 but if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down; for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. 43:6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother? 43:7 And they said, The man asked straitly concerning ourselves, and concerning our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye [another] brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we in any wise know that he would say, Bring your brother down? 43:8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones. 43:9 I will be

surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever. 43:10 for except we had lingered, surely we had now returned a second time. 43:11 And their father Israel said unto them, If it be so; now, do this: take of the choice fruits of the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spicery and myrrh, nuts, and almonds; 43:12 and take double money in your hand; and the money that was returned in the mouth of your sacks carry again in your hand; perhaps it was an oversight: 43:13 take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man: 43:14 and God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may release unto you your other brother and Benjamin. And if I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved. 43:15 And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph. 43:16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the steward of his house, Bring the men into the house, and slay, and make ready; for the men shall dine with me at noon. 43:17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men to Joseph's house. 43:18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought to Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses. 43:19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they spoke unto him at the door of the house, 43:20 and said, Oh, my lord, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food: 43:21 and it came to pass, when we came to the lodging-place, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand. 43:22 And other money have we brought down in our hand to buy food: we know not who put our money in our sacks. 43:23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. 43:24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet. And he gave their asses provender. 43:25 And they made ready the present against Joseph's coming at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there. 43:26 And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed down themselves to him to the earth. 43:27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spoke? Is he yet alive? 43:28 And they said, Thy servant our father is well, he is yet alive. And they

bowed the head, and made obeisance. 43:29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw Benjamin his brother, his mother's son, and said, Is this your youngest brother, of whom ye spoke unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. 43:30 And Joseph made haste; for his heart yearned over his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and wept there. 43:31 And he washed his face, and came out; and he refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. 43:32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, that did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians. 43:33 And they sat before him, the first-born according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one with another. 43:34 And he took [and sent] messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him.

Genesis 44

44:1 And he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth. 44:2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his grain money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken. 44:3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses. 44:4 [And] when they were gone out of the city, and were not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good? 44:5 Is not this that in which my lord drinketh, and whereby he indeed divineth? ye have done evil in so doing. 44:6 And he overtook them, and he spoke unto them these words. 44:7 And they said unto him, Wherefore speaketh my lord such words as these? Far be it from thy servants that they should do such a thing. 44:8 Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? 44:9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen. 44:10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my bondman; and ye shall be blameless. 44:11 Then they hasted, and took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack. 44:12 And he searched, [and] began at the eldest, and left off at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack. 44:13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man

his ass, and returned to the city. 44:14 And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; and he was yet there: and they fell before him on the ground. 44:15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? know ye not that such a man as I can indeed divine? 44:16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's bondmen, both we, and he also in whose hand the cup is found. 44:17 And he said, Far be it from me that I should do so: the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my bondman; but as for you, get you up in peace unto your father. 44:18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh, my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant; for thou art even as Pharaoh. 44:19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother? 44:20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother; and his father loveth him. 44:21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him. 44:22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die. 44:23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no had spoken. 44:24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord. 44:25 And our father said, Go again, buy us a little food. 44:26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, expect our youngest brother be with us. 44:27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons: 44:28 and the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I have not seen him since: 44:29 and if ye take this one also from me, and harm befall him, ye will bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to Sheol. 44:30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad is not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life; 44:31 it will come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not [with us], that he will die: and thy servants will bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to Sheol. 44:32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then shall I bear the blame to my father for ever. 44:33 Now therefore, let thy servant, I pray thee, abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren. 44:34 For how shall I go up to my father, if the lad be not with me? lest I see the evil that shall come .

on my father.

Genesis 45

45:1 Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood before him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. 45:2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians heard, and the house of Pharaoh heard. 45:3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence. 45:4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt. 45:5 And now be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life. 45:6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and there are yet five years, in which there shall be neither plowing nor harvest. 45:7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a remnant in the earth, and to save you alive by a great deliverance. 45:8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and ruler over all the land of Egypt. 45:9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not; 45:10 and thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast: 45:11 and there will I nourish thee; for there are yet five years of famine; lest thou come to poverty, thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast. 45:12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my mouth that speaketh unto you. 45:13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen: and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither. 45:14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. 45:15 And he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him. 45:16 And the report thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants. 45:17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye: lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan; 45:18 and take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land. 45:19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye: take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

45:20 Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours. 45:21 And the sons of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way. 45:22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment. 45:23 And to his father he sent after this manner: ten asses laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she-asses laden with grain and bread and provision for his father by the way. 45:24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way. 45:25 And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father. 45:26 And they told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is ruler over all the land of Egypt. And his heart fainted, for he believed them not. 45:27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived: 45:28 and Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

Genesis 46

46:1 And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac. 46:2 And God spoke unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. 46:3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation: 46:4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again: and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. 46:5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. 46:6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him: 46:7 his sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt. 46:8 And these are the names of the children of Israel, who came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's first-born. 46:9 And the sons of Reuben: Hanoch, and Pallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. 46:10 And the sons of Simeon: Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. 46:11 And the sons of Levi: Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 46:12 And the sons of Judah: Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Perez, and Zerah; but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Perez were Hezron and Hamul.

46:13 And the sons of Issachar: Tola, and Puvah, and Iob, and Shimron. 46:14 And the sons of Zebulun: Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel. 46:15 These are the sons of Leah, whom she bare unto Jacob in Paddan-aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. 46:16 And the sons of Gad: Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli. 46:17 And the sons of Asher: Imnah, and Ishvah, and Ishvi, and Beriah, and Serah their sister; and the sons of Beriah: Heber, and Malchiel. 46:18 These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter; and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls. 46:19 The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife: Joseph and Benjamin. 46:20 And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, whom Asenath, the daughter of Poti-phaera priest of On, bare unto him. 46:21 And the sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard. 46:22 These are the sons of Rachel, who were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen. 46:23 And the sons of Dan: Hushim. 46:24 And the sons of Naphtali: Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillel. 46:25 These are the sons of Bilhah, whom Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob: all the souls were seven. 46:26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, that came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; 46:27 and the sons of Joseph, who were born to him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, that came into Egypt, were threescore and ten. 46:28 And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to show the way before him unto Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen. 46:29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen; and he presented himself unto him, and fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. 46:30 And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, that thou art yet alive. 46:31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and tell Pharaoh, and will say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, who were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me; 46:32 and the men are shepherds, for they have been keepers of cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. 46:33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation? 46:34 that ye shall say, Thy servants have been keepers of cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

Genesis 47

47:1 Then Joseph went in and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of Goshen. 47:2 And from among his brethren he took five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh. 47:3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and our fathers. 47:4 And they said unto Pharaoh, To sojourn in the land are we come; for there is no pasture for thy servants' flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen. 47:5 And Pharaoh spoke unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: 47:6 the land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and thy brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any able men among them, then make them rulers over my cattle. 47:7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. 47:8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How many are the days of the years of thy life? 47:9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are a hundred and thirty years: few and evil have been the days of the years of my life, and they have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage. 47:10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from the presence of Pharaoh. 47:11 And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded. 47:12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to their families. 47:13 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. 47:14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the grain which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house. 47:15 And when the money was all spent in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for [our] money faileth. 47:16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. 47:17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph; and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for the horses, and for the flocks, and for the herds, and for the asses: and he fed them with bread in exchange for all their cattle for that year. 47:18 And when that year was ended, they came unto him the

second year, and said unto him, We will not hide from my lord, how that our money is all spent; and the herds of cattle are my lord's; there is nought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands: 47:19 wherefore should we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, and that the land be not desolate. 47:20 So Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine was sore upon them: and the land became Pharaoh's. 47:21 And as for the people, he removed them to the cities from one end of the border of Egypt even to the other end thereof. 47:22 Only the land of the priests bought he not: for the priests had a portion from Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them; wherefore they sold not their land. 47:23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land. 47:24 And it shall come to pass at the ingatherings, that ye shall give a fifth unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones. 47:25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find favor in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants. 47:26 And Joseph made it a statute concerning the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth; only the land of the priests alone became not Pharaoh's. 47:27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the land of Goshen; and they gat them possessions therein, and were fruitful, and multiplied exceedingly. 47:28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the days of Jacob, the years of his life, were a hundred forty and seven years. 47:29 And the time drew near that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found favor in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me: bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt; 47:30 but when I sleep with my fathers, thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their burying-place. And he said, I will do as thou hast said. 47:31 And he said, Swear unto me: and he sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

Genesis 48

48:1 And it came to pass after these things, that one said to Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim. 48:2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. 48:3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty

appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, 48:4 and said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a company of peoples, and will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession.

C8 [Israel's Birthright](#), Pg 868

48:5 And now thy two sons, who were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine; Ephraim and Manasseh, even as Reuben and Simeon, shall be mine. 48:6 And thy issue, that thou begetteth after them, shall be thine; they shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance. 48:7 And as for me, when I came from Paddan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when there was still some distance to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way to Ephrath (the same is Beth-lehem). 48:8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these? 48:9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me here. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them. 48:10 Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them. 48:11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath let me see thy seed also. 48:12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees; and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. 48:13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him. 48:14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the first-born. 48:15 And he blessed Joseph, and said, The God before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God who hath fed me all my life long unto this day, 48:16 the angel who hath redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. 48:17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head. 48:18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father; for this is the first-born; put thy right hand upon his head. 48:19 And his father refused, and said, I know [it], my son, I know [it]. He also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: howbeit his younger brother shall be greater than he, and

his seed shall become a multitude of nations. 48:20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee will Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh. 48:21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God will be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers. 48:22 Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

Genesis 49

49:1 And Jacob called unto his sons, and said: gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the latter days. 49:2 Assemble yourselves, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; And hearken unto Israel your father. 49:3 Reuben, thou art my first-born, my might, and the beginning of my strength; The pre-eminence of dignity, and the pre-eminence of power. 49:4 Boiling over as water, thou shalt not have the pre-eminence; Because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; Then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch. 49:5 Simeon and Levi are brethren; Weapons of violence are their swords. 49:6 O my soul, come not thou into their council; Unto their assembly, my glory, be not thou united; For in their anger they slew a man, And in their self-will they hocked an ox. 49:7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; And their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, And scatter them in Israel. 49:8 Judah, thee shall thy brethren praise: Thy hand shall be on the neck of thine enemies; Thy father's sons shall bow down before thee. 49:9 Judah is a lion's whelp; From the prey, my son, thou art gone up: He stooped down, he couched as a lion, And as a lioness; who shall rouse him up? 49:10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, Nor the ruler's staff from between his feet, Until Shiloh come: And unto him shall the obedience of the peoples be. 49:11 Binding his foal unto the vine, And his ass's colt unto the choice vine; He hath washed his garments in wine, And his vesture in the blood of grapes: 49:12 His eyes shall be red with wine, And his teeth white with milk. 49:13 Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; And he shall be for a haven of ships; And his border shall be upon Sidon. 49:14 Issachar is a strong ass, Couching down between the sheepfolds: 49:15 And he saw a resting-place that it was good, And the land that it was pleasant; And he bowed his shoulder to bear, And became a servant under taskwork. 49:16 Dan shall judge his people, As one of the tribes of Israel. 49:17 Dan shall be a serpent in the way, An adder in the path, That biteth the horse's heels, So that his rider falleth backward. 49:18 I have waited for thy salvation, O

YHWH. 49:19 Gad, a troop shall press upon him; But he shall press upon their heel. 49:20 Out of the Asher his bread shall be fat, And he shall yield royal dainties. 49:21 Naphtali is a hind let loose: He giveth goodly words. 49:22 Joseph is a fruitful bough, A fruitful bough by a fountain; His branches run over the wall. 49:23 The archers have sorely grieved him, And shot at him, and persecute him: 49:24 But his bow abode in strength, And the arms of his hands were made strong, By the hands of the Mighty One of Jacob, (From thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel), 49:25 Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee, And by the Almighty, who shall bless thee, With blessings of heaven above, Blessings of the deep that coucheth beneath, Blessings of the breasts, and of the womb. 49:26 The blessings of thy father Have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors Unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: They shall be on the head of Joseph, And on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren. 49:27 Benjamin is a wolf that raveneth: In the morning she shall devour the prey, And at evening he shall divide the spoil. 49:28 All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father spoke unto them and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them. 49:29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite, 49:30 in the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field from Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a burying-place. 49:31 there they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah 49:32 the field and the cave that is therein, which was purchased from the children of Heth. 49:33 And when Jacob made an end of charging his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

Genesis 50

50:1 And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him. 50:2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel. 50:3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of embalming: and the Egyptians wept for him three-score and ten days. 50:4 And when the days of weeping for him were past, Joseph spoke unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found favor in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, 50:5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have digged

for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again. 50:6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear. 50:7 And Joseph went up to bury his father; and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, 50:8 and all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen. 50:9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company. 50:10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond the Jordan, and there they lamented with a very great and sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days. 50:11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Abel-mizraim, which is beyond the Jordan. 50:12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: 50:13 for his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field, for a possession of a burying-place, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre. 50:14 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father. 50:15 And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, It may be that Joseph will hate us, and will fully

requite us all the evil which we did unto him. 50:16 And they sent a message unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying, 50:17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the transgression of thy brethren, and their sin, for that they did unto thee evil. And now, we pray thee, forgive the transgression of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spoke unto him. 50:18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we are thy servants. 50:19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God? 50:20 And as for you, ye meant evil against me; but God meant it for good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. 50:21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spoke kindly unto them. 50:22 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived a hundred and ten years. 50:23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were born upon Joseph's knees. 50:24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die; but God will surely visit you, and bring you up out of this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 50:25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. 50:26 So Joseph died, being a hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.



EXODUS

Exodus 1

1:1 Now these are the names of the sons of Israel, who came into Egypt (every man and his household came with Jacob): 1:2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, 1:3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, 1:4 Dan and Naphtali, Gad and Asher. 1:5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: and Joseph was in Egypt already. 1:6 And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. 1:7 And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them. 1:8 Now there arose a new king over Egypt, who knew not Joseph. 1:9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we: 1:10 come, let us deal wisely with them, lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they also join themselves unto our enemies, and fight against us, and get them up out of the land. 1:11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh store-cities, Pithom and Raamses. 1:12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and the more they spread abroad. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel. 1:13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigor: 1:14 and they made their lives bitter with hard service, in mortar and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field, all their service, wherein they made them serve with rigor. 1:15 And the king of Egypt spoke to the Hebrew midwives, of whom the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah: 1:16 and he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the birth-stool; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a daughter, then she shall live. 1:17 But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men-children alive. 1:18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men-children alive? 1:19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwife come unto them. 1:20 And God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty. 1:21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them households. 1:22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye

shall save alive.

Exodus 2

2:1 And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi. 2:2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months. 2:3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch; and she put the child therein, and laid it in the flags by the river's brink. 2:4 And his sister stood afar off, to know what would be done to him. 2:5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to bathe at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river-side; and she saw the ark among the flags, and sent her handmaid to fetch it. 2:6 And she opened it, and saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews' children. 2:7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee? 2:8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maiden went and called the child's mother. 2:9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it. 2:10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses, and said, Because I drew him out of the water. 2:11 And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown up, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he saw an Egyptian smiting a Hebrew, one of his brethren. 2:12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he smote the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. 2:13 And he went out the second day, and, behold, two men of the Hebrews were striving together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow? 2:14 And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? Thinkest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely the thing is known. 2:15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by a well. 2:16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock. 2:17 And the shepherds came and drove them away; but Moses stood up

and helped them, and watered their flock. 2:18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to-day? 2:19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and moreover he drew water for us, and watered the flock. 2:20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? Why is it that ye have left the man? Call him, that he may eat bread. 2:21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his daughter. 2:22 And she bare a son, and he called his name Gershom; for he said, I have been a sojourner in a foreign land. 2:23 And it came to pass in the course of those many days, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage. 2:24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. 2:25 And God saw the children of Israel, and God took knowledge [of them].

(C10. [I AM God of Thy Father](#) 870)

Exodus 3

3:1 Now Moses was keeping the flock of Jethro his father-in-law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the back of the wilderness, and came to the mountain of God, unto Horeb. 3:2 And the angel of YHWH appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. 3:3 And Moses said, I will turn aside now, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt. 3:4 And when YHWH saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I. 3:5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. 3:6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. (T11 YHWHs 4-way Name) 3:7 And YHWH said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people that are in Egypt,

(C11. [I AM YHWH](#), Pg 871)

and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; 3:8 and I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Amorite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite. 3:9 And now,

behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: moreover I have seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. 3:10 Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt. 3:11 And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt? 3:12 And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be the token unto thee, that I have sent thee: when thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain. 3:13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? What shall I say unto them? 3:14 And God said unto Moses, I AM WHO I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. 3:15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, YHWH, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name forever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. 3:16 Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, YHWH, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, hath appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and [seen] that which is done to you in Egypt: 3:17 and I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Amorite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite, unto a land flowing with milk and honey. 3:18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, YHWH, the God of the Hebrews, hath met with us: and now let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to YHWH our God. 3:19 And I know that the king of Egypt will not give you leave to go, no, not by a mighty hand. 3:20 And I will put forth my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go. 3:21 And I will give this people favor in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty. 3:22 But every woman shall ask of her neighbor, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall despoil the Egyptians.

Exodus 4

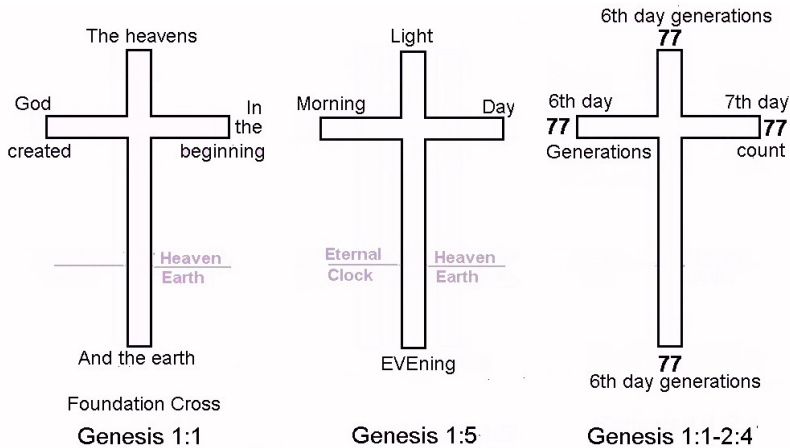
4:1 And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will

Table of Contents—Jesus Witness Cipher		Page
1. The Beginning 77 77 77 77 By 7 Spirits of God	Gen 1:1-8	859
2. The Garden of Eden	Gen 2:7-3:9	860
3. The Tree of Life.....	Gen 3:19-22	861
4. Noah's Generations 77 77 77 77: Savior of Mortal Life	Gen 7:1-4	862
5. Abram's Promise 25 Cross	Gen 15:1-14	863
6. Abraham's Circumcision Covenant	Gen 17: 1-13	864
6b Abraham's Sacrificial Offering of Isaac	Gen 22: 1-13	865
6c. Abraham's Generations 77 77 77 77	Gen: 12:1-21:5	866
7. Joseph's Generations 77 77 77 77	Gen 41: 14-41	867
8. Israel's Birthright Through the Cross (6+6 to 77).....	Gen 48: 5-20	868
9. Remnant of Israel	Jer 31:6-9	869
10. I AM God of Thy Father	Ex 3 1-6	870
11. I AM YHWH	Ex 3: 7-16	871
11b I-AM-WHO-I AM, YHWH	Ex 3: 7:14-15	872
12. The Holy Spirit of God Has Feminine Wisdom	Prov 8: 1-36	873
12b Spirit of God's Feminine Wisdom in Exodus.....	Ex 31: 1-3	874
13. Evenings and Mornings 40 Years—77 77 77 77	Ex 16: 28-35	875
14. First Four Commandments. How to Relate to God	Ex 20: 2-11	876
15. The 666 to 777 Wall Falls with 77 77 77 77	Jos 6: 2-20	877
16. Day of Atonement Purification 77 77 77 77	Lev 16: 1-34	878
16b. Leper Purification Ritual 77 77 77 77	Lev 14: 1-9	879
16c. Red Heifer Purification Ritual 77 77 77 77	Num 19 1-12	880
17. Israel's Rituals. 7 Spirits of God—77 77 77 77.....	Lev 23: 3-44	881
18. Feast of Tabernacles Generations 77 77 77 77	Lev 23: 33-43	882
19. Sabbath Day & Continual Lambs, Each 77 77 77 77	Num 28: 1-10	883
20. The Introduction of Job with 77 77 77 77.....	Job 1: 1-7	884
21. Elihu's Generations 77 77 77 77 Like Jesus	Job 2: 3-23	885
22. Job's Reconciliation with God—77 77 77 77	Job 42: 1-16	886
23. Seven Psalms from Seven Spirits of God	Ps 1-7	887
24. Psalm 16: Sorrows if Another god than YHWH	Ps 16: 1-8	888
25. Psalm 23 The Seven Spirits of God Forever	Ps 23: 1-6	889
26. Wonderful Counselor. Unto Us a Child Is Born	Is 9: 2-9	890
27. I AM YHWH, the God of All Flesh	Jer 32: 26-30	891
28. Daniel's Training with 77 77 77 77	Dan 1: 1-20	892
28b. Daniel's 77 Month Vision for 77 77 77 77	Dan 8:14-9:25	893
29. Daniel's 42 Month Prophecy	Dan 12: 1-9	894
30. They That Fear YHWH Are Chosen and Saved	Mal 3:16-4:2	895
31. The Birth of Jesus Christ—77 77 77 77 Generations	Mat 1: 1-2:6	896
32. Lord's Prayer Cross—Thine is 4.....	Mat 6: 9-13	897
33. Jesus Taught the Cross with the Sower Parable	Mat 13:1-9	898
34. Why Speak in Parables? Only for the Elect	Mat 13: 10-23	899
35. Authority Through the Baptism Cross	Mat 28: 16-20	900

36. Call for the Elect through the Cross	Mark 13:26-28	901
37. Blind Man Sees.....	John 9: 1-7	902
38. Forgiveness 77 Times in the Name of Jesus	Mat 18:21-22	903
39. Kingdom of God Prophecy	Luke 17:20-21	904
40. New Covenant 25 Cross	Luke 22:14-20	905
41. Word of God & Jesus' Witness Cipher the Same	John 1:1-29	906
42. Eternal Life Through Cross of Three Births	John 3:1-16	907
43. Well Water Cross Unto Eternal Life	John 4:9-14	908
44. Take Up Your Own Cross Daily	Luke 9 18-23	909
45. The Last Day Cross for Eternal Life	John 6: 35-40	910
46. Holy Spirit Comforter: She Will Convict the World	John 16:7-8	911
47. Authority Cross Over All Flesh for Eternal Life	John 17: 1-4	912
48. I AM 77 Forever Seven Spirits of God	John 6:35-15:1	913
49. Testimony of 7 from Amen, Amen for Kingdom of God	John 1:51-5:25	914
50. Testimony of 6 from Amen, Amen for Body.....	John 6:26-8:51	915
51. Testimony of 6 from Amen, Amen for Soul.....	John 8:58-13:20	916
52. Testimony of 6 from Amen, Amen for Spirit	John 13:21-1:18	917
53. Day of Pentecost	Acts 1:15-2:41	918
54. The Conversion of Saul to Paul	Acts 9:3-18	919
55. The Transformation Cross.....	Rom 12:1-2	920
56. Sinner's Prayer Petition and Response 25	Rom 10:1-10	921
57. The Simplicity of Seven Through the Cross	Eph 4:4-6	922
58. The Word of the Cross is the Power of God	1Cor: 1:11-24	923
59. Justification by Faith through Jesus Christ	Rom 5:15-18	924
60. Jew and Gentile One Body Through the Cross	Eph 2:4-18	925
61. The Gentiles Are Fellow-heirs of the Promise of Christ	Eph 3:1-6	926
62. The Fullness of God in Family and Form of the Cross...	Eph 3:7-19	927
63. New Wineskin for New Truth	Luke 5:37-39	928
64. Body, Soul, Spirit Complete for Judgment	1Thes 4:15-5-24	929
65. The Witness of Three Agree in One. Jesus Is the Christ	1John 5:1-11	930
66. Revelation Begins with 7 Spirits of God 77 77 77 77 ...	Rev 1:1-4	931
67. The First Letter to Ephesus from Jesus Marked 77	Rev 2:1-7	932
68. The Fifth Letter to Sardis from Jesus Signed 77	Rev 3:1-6	933
69. The Sixth Letter to Philadelphia Church	Rev 3:7-13	934
70. The Seventh Letter to Laodicea Church	Rev 3:14-22	935
71. Seven Spirits of God Lead to God Almighty Cross	Rev 4:1-8	936
72. The Nations Given 42 Months for Son of Man	Rev 11:1-12	937
73. Beast Given Authority to Speak for Son of Man.....	Rev 13:1-10	938
74. Number of Humankind Counted on Creation's Day 6 ...	Rev 13:18	939
75. Revelation's Generations 77 77 77 77 Cross	Rev 2-16	940
76. Seven Spirits of God Finish Revelation	Rev 22:13-20	941
77. The Mark of the Cross on Date 666	Ez 8:1-9:6	942

Cipher 1. The Beginning 77 77 77 77 By 7 Spirits of God (Gen 1:1-8)

1. WHO? (1:1) *In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth.*
2. WHY? (1:2) *And the earth was waste and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep: and the Holy Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.*
3. HOW did God create it? (1:3) *And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.*
4. WHAT spiritual order? (1:4) *And God saw the Light, that it was good: (Holy) and God divided Light from darkness.*
5. WHEN did God eternalize Light? (1:5) *And God called the Light Day, and the darkness He called Night. And there was evening, and there was morning, one day.*
6. WHERE was heaven? (1:6-8) *And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.*
7. WHICH way is good? (1:8) *And God called the firmament Heaven.*



Genesis 1:1-8, Pg 2

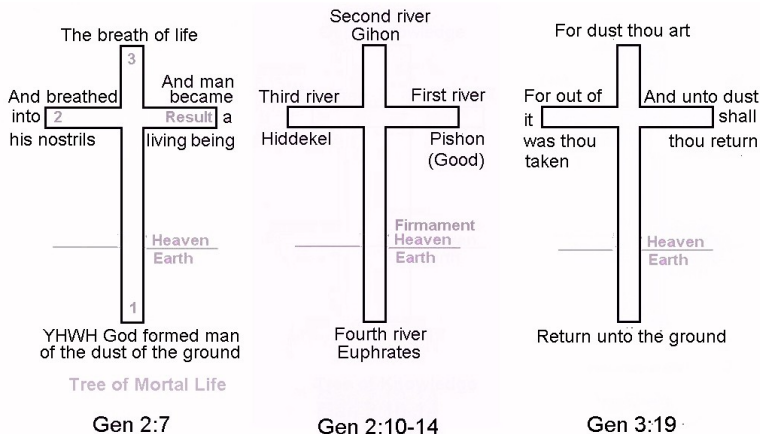
Commentary: The Gen 1:1 Cross shows how God is the bridge on the cross that connects Humans on the physical earth to spiritual heaven during the realm of time. This divine theme is carried forward on the Gen 1:5 cross where EVEning is the mother of all living humans on earth, morning is the morning star bridge (the Son) to the Holy Spiritual Light who leads to the first day of God.

The cross of generations above uses the mathematical summation process for day 1 to day 6. (see pg 854) On the sixth day there are 21 generations for EVEning, the *mother of all living* flesh and blood humans (Gen 3:20) There are also 21 generations for Morning, the bright morning star (Rev 2:16) who is Jesus. Together 21 + 21 = 42, the total generations in Matthew 1:17 of Jesus' (Son of Man) descending genealogy that begins the New Testament. The 7th day 77 is a simple count of evening and morning on the seventh day of the Creation, which is the 4th 77 on Jesus' genealogy cross. There are 77 Patriarchs counted in the Son of God ascending generations to God in Luke 3:23-38. (Cipher 31) The above double 7 cross is the first of 18 double 7 crosses in the OT and NT that prophecy and validate the genealogy of Jesus Christ.

Cipher 2. The Garden of Eden

(Gen 2:7-3:19)

- 1.WHO (2:7) *And YHWH God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living being.*
- 2.WHY live? (2:9) *And out of the ground made YHWH God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.*
3. HOW to drink? (2:10-14) *a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became four heads. The first is Pishon: and the gold of that land is good: The second river is Gihon. The third river is Hiddekel. The fourth river is the Euphrates.*
- 4.WHAT to eat? (2:15-17) *And YHWH God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. And YHWH God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it.*
- 5.WHEN tested? (3:6) *And when the woman saw that the tree was good, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat; and she gave also unto her husband with her, and he did eat.*
- 6.WHERE then is man's destiny? (3:17) *And unto Adam YHWH God said, cursed is the ground for thy sake; in toil shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;*
- 7.WHICH way for man? (Gen 3:19) *in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.*



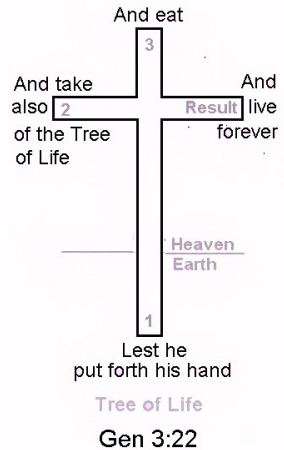
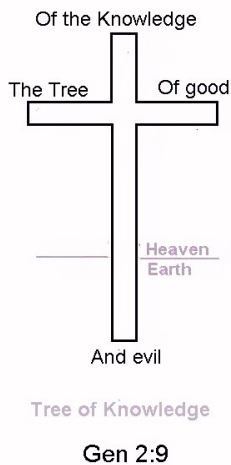
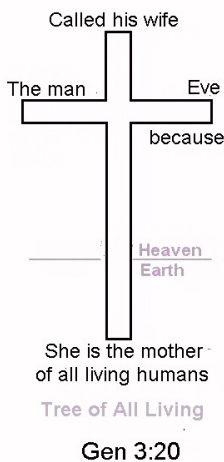
Genesis 1:1-2:3, Pg 3.

Commentary: Is there is a method for arranging Scripture on the three crosses above? For a brief introduction first see the grey line that separates heaven and earth on most pictures of the cross, where the cross connects humans on earth to heaven above. Looking at the foot of three crosses above, left to right, one can see *dust of the ground* on earth, the *Ephrates* is a real river on earth and *return unto the ground* of earth. On the Tree of Mortal Life is the 1–2–3–4th step result clockwise-on-the-cross-salvation formula. The four rivers cross shows a counterclockwise communication from God to earth.

Cipher 3. The Tree of Life

(Gen 3:19-22)

1. WHO? (3:19-20) *And the man called his wife's name Eve.*
2. WHY? (3:20) *because she was the mother of all living (humans on earth).*
3. HOW to cover them? (3:21) *And YHWH God made for Adam and for his wife coats of skins,*
4. WHAT happened? (3:21) *and clothed them.*
5. WHEN clothed? (3:22) *And YHWH God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us,*
6. WHERE is knowledge? (3:22) *to know good and evil; (Tree of the knowledge)*
7. WHICH way live forever? (3:22) *lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever-*

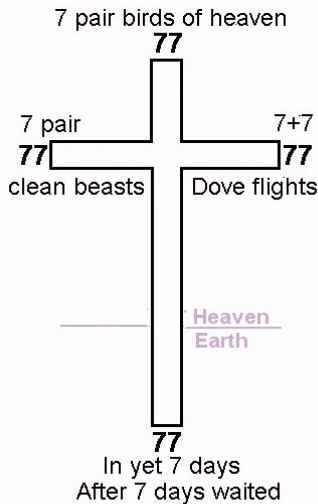


Genesis Gen 3:19-22, Pg 4

Commentary: *All living humans* are translated to be children of our Father God through His daughter Eve on earth from whom we are all natural descendants on the foot of the Living Cross of God. Confirmation that YHWH God includes all living humans on earth comes from Jeremiah 32:27 through the cross: *Behold, I am YHWH, the God, of all flesh.* But did the Living Cross of God provide for an escape from mortality on the foot of the cross? Yes, through the tree of life with its salvation formula: 1—2—3—4th step result *live forever*. After YHWH God made for Adam and his wife coats of skins, he filled it with the Tree of Life like an original wineskin of truth, to *live forever*, wineskin size 4.

Cipher 4. Noah's Generations 77 77 77 77 the Savior of Mortal Life (Gen 7: 1-4)

1. WHO? (7:1) *YHWH said unto Noah*
2. WHY? (7:1) *For thee (Noah) have I seen righteous before me in this generation.*
3. HOW saved? (7:2-3) *Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee seven and seven, the male and his female: of the birds also of the heavens, seven and seven, male and female.*
4. WHAT reason? (7:3) *To keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth*
5. WHEN? (7:4, 10) *In yet seven days, I will cause it to rain 40 days and 40 nights. I will destroy all living. And it came to pass after the seven days, that the waters of the flood were*
6. WHERE? (7:4) *upon the earth. From off the face of the ground.*
7. WHICH way unrighteous? (7:4) *Every living thing will I destroy.*
 WHICH way righteous? (7:4) Life marked with 77 saved; wait 7 days then Noah and Noah's family of 7 saved.



Gen 7:1-10, 8:8-12

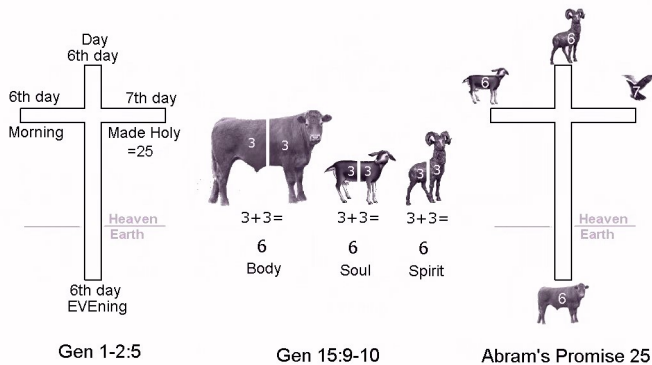
Genesis 7:1-4,10, 8:8-11, Pg 5

Commentary: For years Bible scholars have researched this flood by looking for wood remnants of the ark on Arafat mountain. For years scientists have wondered about this flood; where did so much water come from? This cipher reveals the 40 day and night flood is part of an ongoing story of divine numbers for the sake of God's plan of salvation for man, and this has been hidden according to divine plan. For example, who knows that spiritual numbers are non-quantitative and that 14 is also 7+7, or 7 times 7, or seven weeks, or 77 patriarchs? This double 7 cross of the flood is the second of 14 numbered crosses in the Old Testament where all of them prophecy the genealogy of Jesus Christ, that begins the New Testament. See Cipher 31.

Cipher 5. Abrams Promise 25 Cross

(Gen 15: 1-14)

1. WHO? (15:1) *The word of YHWH came unto Abram*
2. WHY not fear? (15:1) *in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward.*
3. HOW to help? (15:2-5) *Abram said, O Lord YHWH, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless.*
4. WHAT happened? (15:6-11) *Look and number the stars. So shall thy seed be. And he believed in YHWH; and he reckoned it to him for righteousness. Take me a heifer three years old, and a she-goat three years old, and a ram three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon. And he took him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each half over against the other: but the birds divided he not.*
5. WHEN? (15:12) *When the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram. During that darkness behold, a smoking furnace, and a flaming torch passed between these pieces.*
6. WHERE? (15:13) *Thy seed shall be sojourners in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;*
7. WHICH way? (15:14) *That nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they (Israel) come out with great substance (Marked with Abram's Promise 25 Cross).*



Genesis 15:1-14, Pg 10

Commentary: The Gen 1-2:5 Cross shows how the number 666 originates in the spiritual creation, when evening and day are counted on the 6th day creation of man.

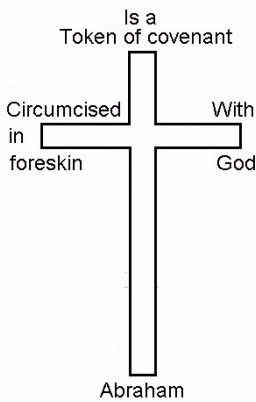
God's covenant with Abram required three sacrificed animals, each three years old. The two halves of each three-year-old animal added together is six. The three animals are then together numbered 666 for the body-soul-spirit mark on man. The message from God's first covenant with Abram is that man in the spirit of a birthless heifer is marked incomplete 666 and dies. This confirms the default 666 mark on mankind on the Creation's sixth day, and the beast in Rev 13:18 (Cipher 74). But a 1st spiritual birth in the she-goat soul joins with a male Yeshua that leads to a 2nd birth in the spirit, when the male ram joins with the female Holy Spirit that results with a dove-like flight to heaven.

The next number after six is counted seven for the birds that live on Abram's promise Cross counted $6+6+6+7=25$. The number 25 is a prophecy of Jesus' New Covenant, Cipher 40, and the Kingdom of God shown in Ciphers 49-52, and the 25 tenets of the Eternal Gospel.

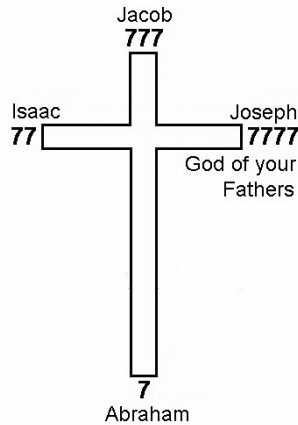
Cipher 6. Abraham's Covenant.

(Gen 17: 1-13)

1. WHO is it between? (Gen 17:1) *When Abram was ninety years old and nine, YHWH appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am God Almighty,*
2. WHY is it made? (Gen 17:1-2) *Walk before me, and be thou perfect. And I will make my covenant between me and thee.*
3. HOW is it known? (Gen 17:5-6) *Neither Abram anymore but thy name shall be Abraham.*
4. WHAT for? (Gen 17:8) *The land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession, and a son Isaac.*
5. WHEN will it last to? (Gen 17:9) *Keep my covenant, throughout your generations.*
6. WHERE is it made? (Gen 17:10-11) *Circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin;*
7. WHICH way? (Gen 17:13) *He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.*



Gen 17:11



Gen 17:1-40:8

Genesis 17:1-13, Pg 11

Commentary: The first cross above illustrates Abraham's Covenant through the Sacred Cross of Y—H—W—H, as is almost everything for God must be through His Holy Cross. (Ciphers 10,11)

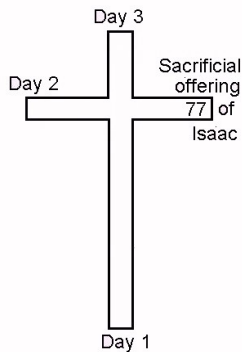
On the second cross Abraham's number seven is assigned to him with seven spirits of God that answer seven ordered questions—WHO, WHY, HOW, WHAT, WHEN, WHERE and WHICH way, as the first Patriarch in the four-fold Patriarchal family of YHWH.

The second Patriarch on the four Patriarchs Cross is the sacrificial, but spared, Issac with 77, which is the signature number of Jesus Christ who was sacrificed. There is a difference of 14 years distilled to 77 between Abraham's age at the birth of first-born Ishmael 86 (Gen 16:16) and 100 at the birth of second-born Isaac (Gen 21:5)

Jacob at the top of the cross earned the number 777 of the Most-High Holy Spirit with love, when he worked for his wife Rachel seven years, then waited seven days, and worked seven more years. (Gen29:18-36) Joseph was 28 years old (7777) when he prophesied the crucifixion of Jesus Christ with the death/life episode of the death of the baker and the life of the cupbearer. (Gen 40:1-23)

Cipher 6b. Abraham's Sacrificial Offering of Isaac (Gen 22: 1-13)

1. WHO? (22:1) *God did prove Abraham, and said to him, Abraham. And he said, Here am I.*
2. WHY Isaac? (22:2) *He said, Take thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac.*
3. HOW tested? (22:2) *Offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains.*
4. WHAT did Abraham do? (22:3) *He took Isaac unto the place of which God had told him.*
5. WHEN? (22:4) *On the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes.*
6. WHERE? (22:4-9) *And saw the place afar off. And he (Isaac) said, Behold, the fire and the wood. But where is the lamb for a burnt-offering?*
7. WHICH way Abraham proved? (22:10-12) *And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. And the angel of YHWH called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham. And he said, Here I am. And he said, Lay not thy hand upon the lad, neither do thou anything unto him. God said: Now I know thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son.*



Gen 22:1-12

Genesis 22:1-13, Pg 14

Commentary: Above on the third day a cross was formed with day1 + day2 + day3 + the 4th step result: Sacrificial offering of Isaac and he lived.

It is translated that the sacrificial offering of Isaac is a prophecy of Jesus Christ sacrificed on the Cross of YHWH God, who lived. After Jesus was crucified, he was buried in the grave. Then through the cross there was day1 + day2 + day3 + the 4th-step-result. Jesus rose up and lived forever.

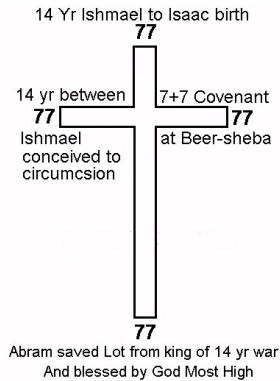
Isaac is marked 77 as the second Patriarch on the Family of four Patriarchs. (Cipher 11). His number comes from is a difference of 14 years (7+7 distilled to 77) between Abraham's age at the birth of Ishmael 86 (Gen 16:16) and 100 at the birth of Isaac (Gen 21:5). Jesus' signature number is also 77, who fulfilled the prophecy of the sacrificial offering of Isaac with his true sacrifice on the cross.

Isaac's miracle birth is also a prophecy of Jesus miracle birth by the virgin Mary. Previously Sarah was barren until around 90 years old, well past the age of child bearing. Abraham was 100.

Cipher 6c. Abraham's Generations 77 77 77 77

(Gen 12:1:-21:5)

1. WHO? (12:1) *YHWH said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, unto the land that I will show thee:*
2. WHY leave? (12:2) *and I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and be thou a blessing;*
3. HOW blessed? (12:3) *and I will bless them that bless thee, and him that curseth thee will I curse: and in thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed.*
4. WHAT did Abram do? (12:4) *So Abram went, as YHWH had spoken unto him;*
5. WHEN? (12:4) *Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.*
6. WHERE? (12:5-6) *and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; unto the place of Shechem, unto the oak of Moreh.*
7. WHICH way Abram? (12:7) *And YHWH appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto YHWH,*



Gen 12:4 -21:5

Genesis 22:1-13, Pg 8

Commentary: First. After the end of the first war in the Bible of 14 years, King Chedorlaomer of Elam and three kings that were with him took away Lot, Abram's brother's son. When Abram heard Lot was captured, Abram and his servant men pursued and smote King Chedorlaomer saving Lot. Consequently Melchizedek, priest of God Most High, (Holy Spirit) blessed Abram. (Gen 14:1-20) (Ref 11)

Second. Abram was 75 years old (Gen 12:4) when he left Haran, and then 10 years older at 85 when Ishmael was conceived (Gen 16:1-4). He was 99 years old (Gen 17:1) when the circumcision Covenant was made with God. Therefore 99 less 85 is equal to 14, or 7+7, distilled to 77.

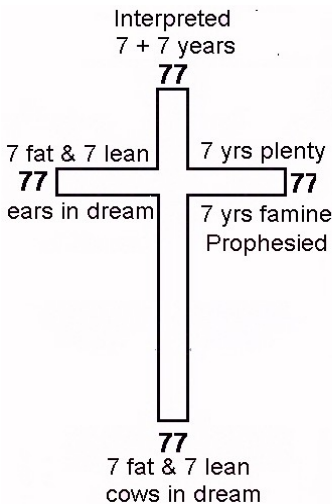
The Third step on "Abraham's 77 Cross" is yet another 7+7 (or 77). This is a difference of 14 years between Abraham's age at the birth of Ishmael 86 (Gen 16:16) and 100 at the birth of Isaac (Gen 21:5)

The 4th step is Abraham's 77 covenant at Beer-sheba with 7 ewe lambs that Abraham set aside for Abimelech. He then used the 7 lambs for a covenant with Abimelech, where they both swore together that Abraham dug and owned the Beer-sheba well. (Gen 21:28-31)

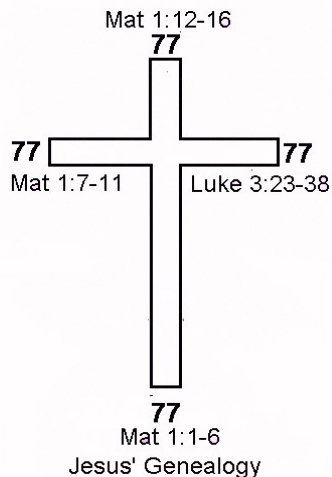
Cipher 7. Joseph's Generations Equal Jesus' Generations

(Gen 41: 14-41)

1. WHO? (41:14) *Pharaoh sent and called Joseph.*
2. WHY? (41:15) *He said, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it.*
3. HOW to interpret? (41:16) *Joseph answered saying, It is not in me: God will give Pharaoh an answer of peace.*
4. WHAT dream? (41:18-24) *Behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, fat-fleshed and well-favored: and, behold, seven other cows came up after them, poor and very ill-favored and lean-fleshed, and the lean and ill-favored cows did eat up the first seven fat cows: and, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them: and the thin ears swallowed up the seven good ears:*
5. WHEN? (41:26-32) *The seven good cows are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one. And the seven lean and ill-favored cows that came up after them are seven years, and also the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind; they shall be seven years of famine. And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh, it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.*
6. WHERE? (41:33) *Let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.*
7. WHICH way Joseph? (41:38-41) *Pharaoh said, Can we find such a one as this, (Joseph) a man in whom the (Holy) Spirit of God is? I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.*



Gen 41:14-41



Mat 1:1-17

Genesis 41:14-41, Pg 31 (Ref 17)

The dream was doubled unto Pharaoh, because the thing is established by God.... Since God established both heaven and earth, it is translated that doubled Scripture is the witness from both heaven and earth. *In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth.* (Gen 1:1) The double Seven Spirits of God (77) is the signature of Jesus Christ—the Son of God witness in heaven, and the Son of Man witness on earth. (Cipher 48)

Cipher 8. Israel's Birthright Through the Cross (66 to 77)

(Gen 48: 5-20)

WHO? (48:5-6) Israel said to Joseph: *your two sons, who were born unto you in the land of Egypt before I came unto you into Egypt, are mine; Ephraim and Manasseh, even as Reuben and Simeon, shall be mine.*

2. WHY? (48:9 *And Israel said, Bring them, I pray you, unto me, and I will bless them.*

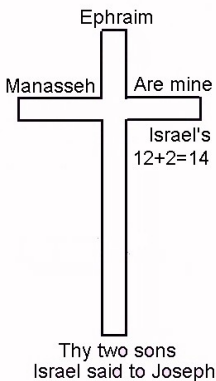
3. HOW blessed? (48:13-14) *And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him. And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the first-born..* (Israel's crossed arms formed a cross)

4. WHAT did Israel do? (48:15-19) *And he blessed Joseph, and said, The God before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk* (God of your fathers). Israel also said, *bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac*

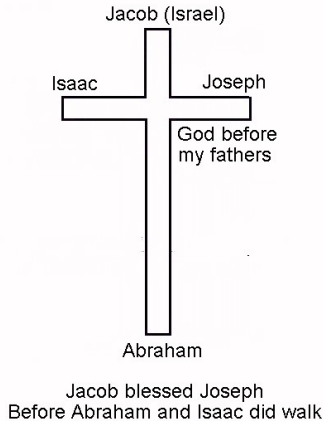
5. WHEN? (48:20) *And he blessed them that day,*

6. WHERE was Ephraim? (48:20) *saying In thee will Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh.*

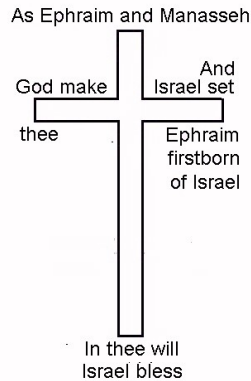
7. WHICH birthright? (48:20) *and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.*



Gen 48:5



Gen 48:15



Gen 48:20

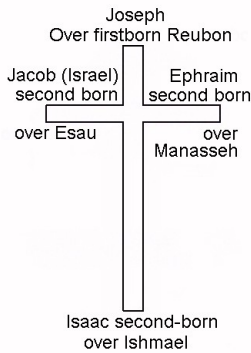
Genesis 48:5-21, Pg 37 (Ref 17)

Commentary: The birthright in Hebrew law is normally assigned to the firstborn. Reuben was Jacob's firstborn and would lawfully be assigned a double portion of inheritance. However, Reuben committed adultery on Jacob's bed, so Jacob assigned his double portion to Joseph instead. Jacob then adopted both of Joseph's sons and reassigned the firstborn status to Ephraim the second born instead of Manasseh. Therefore, Ephraim became the firstborn in the line of Israel's 14 sons, and received the number $7+7$ or 77 , which is the number of Yeshua, who is Jesus Christ. Note that both of Joseph's sons were half Jewish and half Gentile, because Joseph's sons were born by a Gentile Egyptian princess. So, the Gentiles are fellow-heirs in the promise of Christ Jesus. (Eph 3-6) Also note that *The God before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk* is translated to be synonymous with *God of your father(s)* in Gen 28:13, 43:23, 49:25, 50:7, Ex 3:6, 3:15, 3:16, and Acts 7:32.

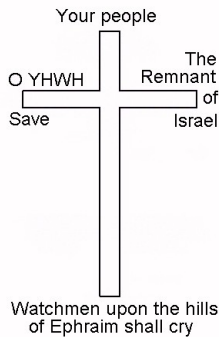
Cipher 9. The Remnant of Israel with Ephraim my First-born

(Jer 31:6-9)

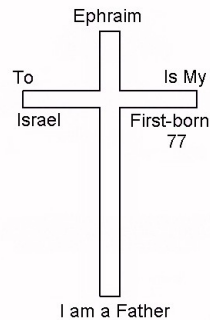
1. WHO? (31:6) *For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the hills of Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, (Yeshua) and let us go up to Zion unto YHWH our God.*
2. WHY? (31:7) *For thus saith YHWH, Sing with gladness for Jacob*
3. HOW? (31:7) *Shout at the crossroads of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say:*
4. WHAT to save? (31:7-8) *Save O YHWH, your people, the remnant of Israel. Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the uttermost parts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child .*
5. WHEN? (31:8-9) *In a great company shall they return hither. They shall come with weeping; and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them*
6. WHERE to lead? (31:9) *to walk by rivers of waters, (baptism) in a straight way wherein they shall not stumble;*
7. WHICH way? (31:9) *For I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my first-born. (77)*



Gen 21:9-48:20



Jer 31:6-7



Jer 31:9

Jer 31:6-9, Pg 745

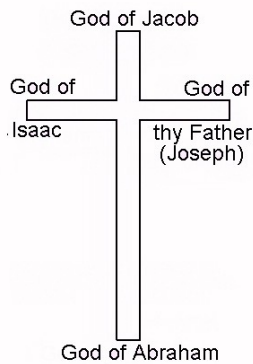
Commentary: The first cross above shows a series of second-born sons receiving the status of first-born. First Isaac over Ishmael. Then Jacob over first-born Esau. Joseph the 11th born son of Jacob was chosen by God over first-born Reuben. Jacob, who God called Israel, consequently adopted Joseph's two sons through his crossed arms (the Holy Cross) and assigned first-born status to second-born Ephraim. (Cipher 8) Ephraim then becomes the second born 14th son of Israel, and his birthright number is 14 or 7+7 or 77 that appears four times in the genealogy of Jesus Christ. (Cipher 31)

The first cross above shows the second birth is the preferred and elected birthright for YHWH God. It is like a second birth in the spirit that Jesus taught Nicodemus in John 3:3. (Cipher 42) The Cross of Jer 31:9 above shows Ephraim is the first born of the Father YHWH, who is the son of Joseph in the flesh and the second born of Jacob (Israel). All of this illustrates how God prefers and elects the second born in the spirit, rather than the first born in the soul. (water) Ultimately this same scenario plays out again when Jesus, the Son of Man, is the first born in the flesh from Joseph, and then the second born in the Spirit as the Son of God with Jesus' resurrection and ascension to heaven.

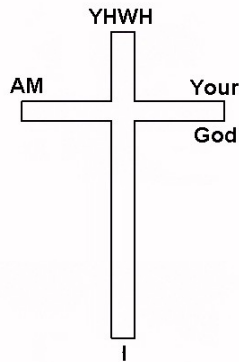
Cipher 10. I AM God of Thy Father

(Ex 3: 1-6)

1. WHO? (3:1) *Moses was keeping the flock of Jethro his father*
2. WHY? (3:1) *He came to the mountain of God, unto Horeb.*
3. HOW did God come? (3:2) *The angel of YHWH appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush.*
4. WHAT happened? (3:3) *Moses turned aside to see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.*
5. WHEN? (3:4) *When YHWH saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him Moses, Moses.*
6. WHERE was God? (3:4) *God said, Here am I.*
7. WHICH God? (3:5-6) *I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.*



Ex 3:6



YHWH

Old Testament
(47 Times)

Exodus 3:1-6, Pg 41 (Ref 17)

Commentary. Joseph was called *God of thy father* as follows:

In Gen 43:23 the steward of Joseph's house said to Joseph's brothers, *the God of your father, (Joseph) hath given you treasure in your sacks.*

Then in Gen 46:3 God spoke to Jacob, *And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt:*

In Gen 48:15 Jacob blessed Joseph, *And he blessed Joseph, and said, The God before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God who hath fed me all my life long unto this day,*

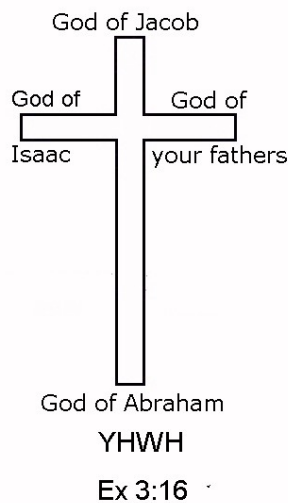
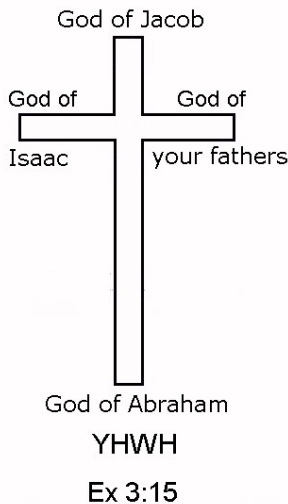
In Gen 50:17-18 Jacob wrote to Joseph about his brothers, *forgive the transgression of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept. And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we are thy servants.*

Ex 6:7 is the first of 47 occurrences of "I am YHWH your God": *and I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God; and ye shall know that I am YHWH your God,*

Cipher 11. I AM YHWH

(Ex 3: 7-16)

1. WHO? (3:7) *YHWH said:*
 2. WHY I am here? (3:7) *I have surely seen the affliction of my people that are in Egypt.*
 3. HOW to help? (3:8-9) *I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians.*
 4. WHAT to do? (3:10-12) *I will send thee unto Pharaoh, to bring the children of Israel out of Egypt.*
 5. WHEN? (3:13) *Moses said, when I come unto the children of Israel, What shall I say unto them?*
 6. WHERE is God? (3:14) *And God said unto Moses, I AM WHO I AM: Thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.*
 7. WHICH name? (3:15) *YHWH, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you.*
- WHICH name again? (3:16) *YHWH, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, hath appeared unto me.*

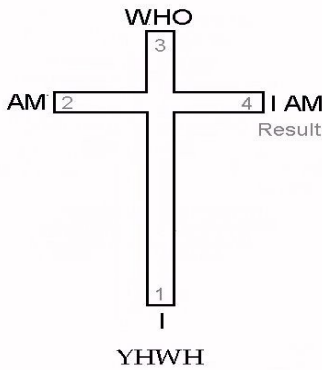


Exodus 3:7-16, Pg 41 (Ref 17)

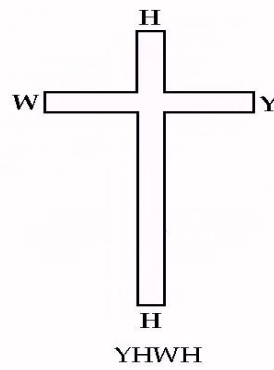
Commentary: YHWH,” is the sacred name for the God of Israel (יהוה) pronounced Yahweh, who introduced Himself to Moses in Exodus. The Hebrew name of God revealed to Moses is YHWH that consists of the consonants, Yad, Hey, Waw, and Hey. It is known as the tetragrammaton meaning four letters. The first cross of YHWH above repeats three times, where the first one (Ex 3:6) appears in the previous Cipher 10. Also, there is God’s self-witness, I-AM-YHWH-your God on the cross that is written in this Bible 47 times. Written 6,876 times is God’s name, YHWH, in this Bible that forms the cross below.

Cipher 11b (Continued). I-AM-WHO-I AM, YHWH'

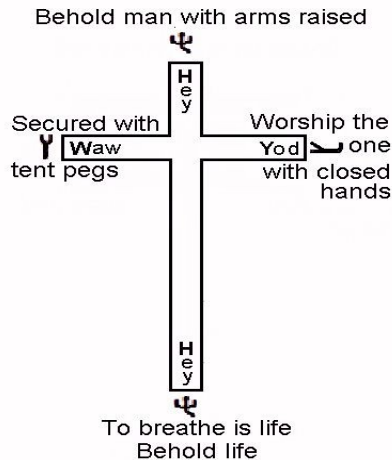
(Ex 3: 7-14, 15)



Exodus 3:14



Exodus 3:15



Ancient Hebrew YHWH

Commentary: Four ancient Hebrew script letters form the Holy Cross Yad, Hey, Waw, Hey. A unique characteristic of the Hebrew alphabet is that there is both multiple meanings and a picture name for each letter.

Letter	Multiple Meanings	Picture Name
Yad	Worship, Work, Throw	Arm and closed hand
Hey	Breath, Link, Reveal	Man with arms raised
Waw	Secure, Add, Hook	Tent peg

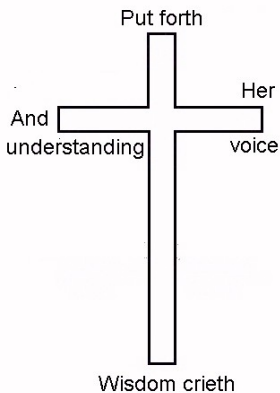
The last and 22nd letter of the ancient Hebrew language is a picture of the Cross numbered 400.



Cipher 12 The Holy Spirit of God Has Feminine Wisdom

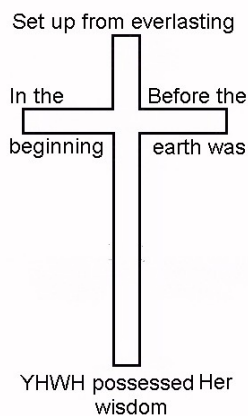
(Prov 8: 1-36)

1. WHO is Lady Wisdom? (8:1-3) *Doth not wisdom cry, And understanding put forth Her voice?* On the top of high places by the way, Where the paths meet, She standeth
2. WHY She crieth? (8:4-5) *Unto you, O men, I call; And My voice is to the sons of men. O ye simple, understand prudence; And, ye fools, be of an understanding heart (spirit).*
3. HOW? (8:6-7) *Hear, for I will speak excellent things; And the opening of My lips shall be right things. For My mouth shall utter truth; And wickedness is an abomination to my lips*
4. WHAT wisdom? (8:8-21) *All the words of My mouth are in righteousness; Counsel is Mine, and sound knowledge: I am understanding; I have might.*
5. WHEN? (8:22-29) *YHWH possessed Me in the beginning of His way, Before His works of old: I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, Before the earth was. When He established the heavens, I was there: When He set a circle upon the face of the deep*
6. WHERE was She? (8:30) *Then I was by Him, a master workman; And I was daily His delight, Rejoicing always before Him.*
7. WHICH way to life? (8:32-36) *Now therefore, my sons, hearken unto Me; For blessed are they that keep My ways For whoso findeth Me findeth life, And shall obtain favor of YHWH.*



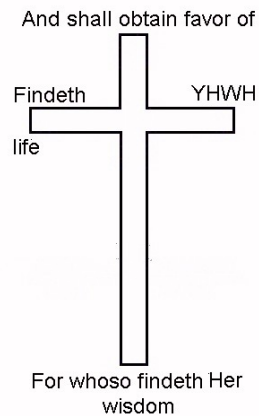
Wisdom crieth

Prov 8:1



YHWH possessed Her wisdom

Prov 8:22-23



For whoso findeth Her wisdom

Prov 8:35

Proverbs 8:1-36, Pg 451

Commentary: YHWH possessed Her wisdom in the beginning, set up from everlasting, Before the earth was, which the cross above illustrates. YHWH God is eternal and so is everlasting, just as His Holy Spirit is everlasting. In the beginning the first thing God did was to separate the Light from the darkness, and He called the Light good (Holy). So, there was the wisdom of the Holy Spirit of Light in the beginning.

Cipher 12b The Spirit of God with Feminine Wisdom Confirmed (Ex 31: 1-3)

WHO? (Ex 31-1) *And YHWH spoke unto Moses, saying*

WHY? (Ex 31-2), *See, (through the Cross of Judah)*

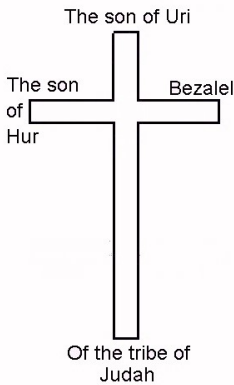
HOW? (Ex 31-2) *I have called by name*

WHAT name?(Ex 31:2 *Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah.*

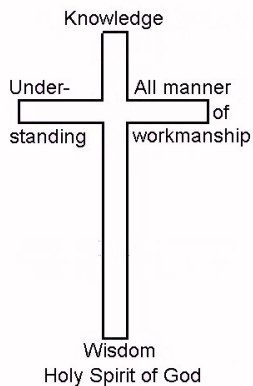
WHEN called? (Ex 31:3) *And I have filled him;*

WHERE from in YHWH? (Ex 31:3) *with the Holy Spirit of God;*

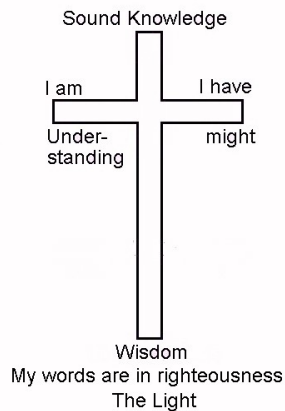
WHICH way (31:3) *in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;*



Ex 31:2



Ex 31:3



Prov 8:14

Exodus 31:1-3, Pg 63

Bezalel was chosen and filled with wisdom of the Holy Spirit by God through the cross of his ancestors to be the chief artisan to build the Ark of the Covenant and the Tabernacle. The Exodus 31:3 Cross above illustrates the same characteristics of the Holy Spirit's wisdom in Proverbs 8:14. But you cannot see the cross in total darkness—that is spiritual darkness.

Without the amazing Light of the Holy Spirit of Light there is only darkness. Without Her amazing Light the cross is only an instrument of death that Jesus died on.

Prov 4:18 *But the path of the righteous is as the dawning light, That shineth more and more unto the perfect day.*

Prov 13:9 *The light of the righteous rejoiceth; But the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.*

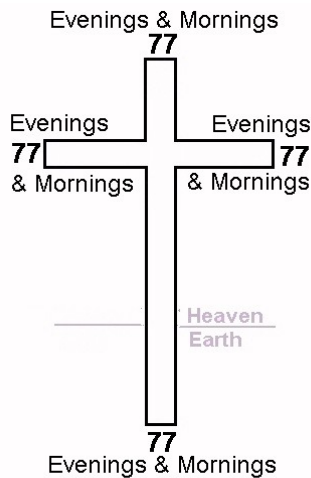
John 12:36 *While ye have the light, believe on the light, that ye may become children of light.*

1 Thes 5:5 *for ye are all children of light, and children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness;*

To receive the Light and be able to SEE the Kingdom of God on the cross one must be born again in the spirit with the Holy Spirit of Light as Jesus instructed Nicodemus in John 3:3 and 3:5. To become *children of light* believe the Holy Spirit Mother of Light as in John 12:36.

Cipher 13. Evening & Mornings 40 Years—77 77 77 77 (Ex 16: 28-35)

1. WHO? (16:28) *YHWH said unto Moses*
2. WHY God is angry? (16:28) *How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?*
3. HOW to understand? (16:29) *See, for that YHWH hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days.*
4. WHAT instruction? (16:29) *Let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.*
5. WHEN? (16:30-31) *So the people rested on the seventh day. Israel called the bread manna.*
6. WHERE? (16:31) *fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.*
7. WHICH way?? (16:35) *And the children of Israel did eat the manna forty years, until they came to the land of Canaan.*



Exodus 16:35

Exodus 16:28-35, Pg 52

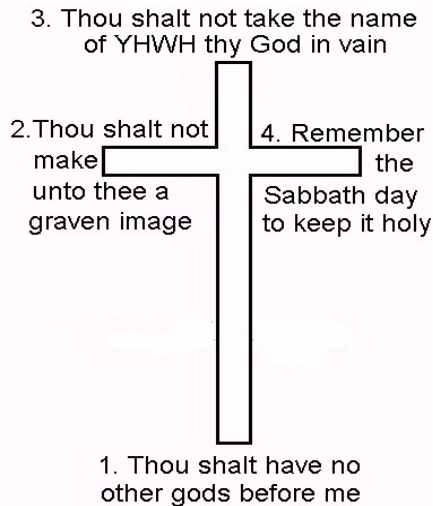
Commentary: Moses instructed the children of Israel how to follow YHWH's laws for gathering and eating the manna and quail, and how to honor the Sabbath day, all that was being given to them. They were to gather a certain amount of manna to bake and eat all of it in the morning, and gather a certain amount of quail to boil and eat all of it in the evening. However, on the sixth day they were to gather twice the amount and cook twice the quail to save half for the next day Sabbath. The number generated from manna on the 7th day and quail on the 7th day was 7+7, or 77 every 7th day.

When the children of Israel learned to follow YHWH's law, the Forty-year Cross of Exodus 16:35 was established on the fourth week, when continuous 4th Sabbaths began to generate 77 77 77 77 for forty years. In the Bible forty is the number for fulfillment for 77 77 77 77, which is also the number of the generations of Israel's future Messiah on the cross.

Cipher 14. First Four Commandments. How to Relate to God

(Ex 20:1-11)

1. WHO? (20:2) *And God spoke all these words, saying, I am YHWH thy God*
2. WHY be thankful? (20:2) *who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of bondage.*
3. HOW to worship? (20:3-6) *Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee a graven image, nor any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath.*
4. WHAT not to do? (20:7) *Thou shalt not take the name of YHWH thy God in vain;*
5. WHEN? (20:8-10) *Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work; but the seventh day is a sabbath unto YHWH thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work*
6. WHERE? (20:11) *For in six days YHWH made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is,*
7. WHICH path? (20:11) *and rested the seventh day. Wherefore YHWH blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.*

**Ex 20:2-8**

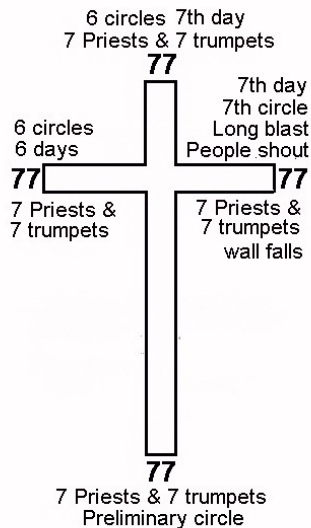
Exodus 20:1-11, Pg 54

Commentary: The Ten Commandments are split into two parts. The lower six are instructions about how we are to relate to each other. However, the upper four are specific commandments about how we should relate to YHWH thy God—through the Cross. Thou shalt have no other God than YHWH written 6,876 times in this Bible, pronounced Yahweh. You should not make any graven image of God, because Scripture already forms a visible image of the Cross of YHWH God thousands of times. Jesus' Witness Cipher illustrates this holy phenomenon 77 times. The simplicity of the salvation formula sums it up like this:
1—2—3—4th step result; remember the Sabbath Day and keep it holy.

Cipher 15. The 666 to 777 Wall Falls with 77 77 77 77

(Jos 6:2-20)

1. WHO? (6:2) *YHWH said unto Joshua.*
2. WHY? (6:2) *I have given into thy hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valor.*
3. HOW? (6:3) *Ye shall compass the city, all the men of war, going about the city once. Do six days.*
4. WHAT to carry? (6:4) *Seven priests shall bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark:*
5. WHEN? (6:4-5) *The seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow the trumpets. When they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout;*
6. WHERE is result? (6:5) *The wall of the city shall fall down flat.*
7. WHICH way? (6:5) *The 666 to 777 Jericho Wall shall fall down flat with 77 77 77 77. The people shall go up every man straight before him.*



Jos 6:2-20

Joshua 6:2-20, Pg 159

Commentary: YHWH's instructions were to keep absolute silence until the 7th day trumpet sounded, and then the people shout to bring down the wall of Jericho with number 77.

Jos 6:11. One Circle the day before with 7 priests, 7 trumpets = 77

Jos 6:13-14. Six Circles next 6 days with 7 priests, 7 trumpets = 77

Jos 6:15. Six Circles 7th day with 7 priests, 7 trumpets = 77

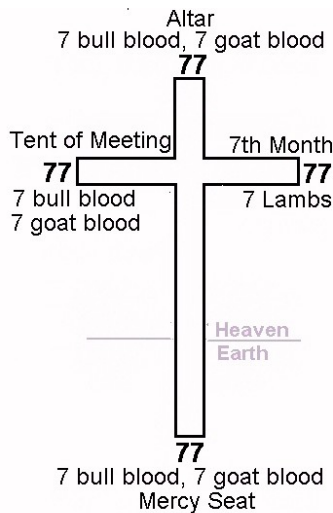
Jos 6:16,20. 7th Circle 7th day with 7 priests, 7 trumpets = 77. Result: wall falls.

It is translated that it is Yeshua, numbered 77, who brings down the 666 wall around the beast—through the Cross.

Cipher 16. Day of Atonement Purification 77 77 77 77

(Lev 16: 1-34)

1. WHO? (16:1) *YHWH spoke unto Moses, after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they drew near before YHWH and died.*
2. WHY? (16:2) *Aaron come not at all times into the holy place within the veil, before the mercy-seat.*
3. HOW to prepare? (16:11, 15) *Aaron shall kill the bullock of the sin offering for himself. Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the veil.*
4. WHAT to do? (16:13-19) *Aaron shall sprinkle with his finger the blood of a bullock seven times on the mercy-seat, and sprinkle with his finger the blood of goat seven times on the mercy-seat. And he shall do the same for the tent of meeting and the altar.*
5. WHEN? (16:29) *A statute forever unto you: in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month.*
6. WHERE? (16:30-33) *The holy sanctuary, the tent of meeting and the altar.*
7. WHICH way? (16:34) *Atonement for the children of Israel because of all their sins once in the year.*



Lev 16:14-19, Num 29:7-8

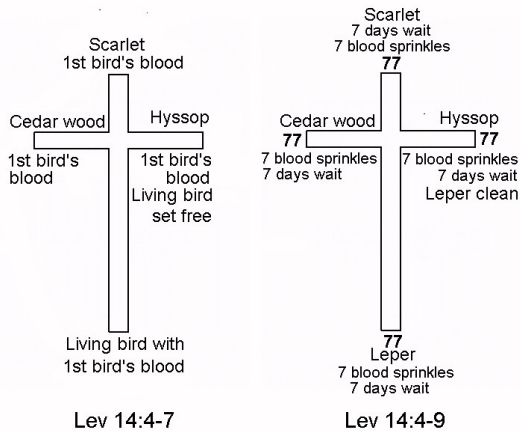
Leviticus 16:1-34, Pg 84

Commentary: Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur) is one of the “appointed days of YHWH’s, sacred occasions,” a day of fasting and atonement on the 10th of Tishri. It follows “Ten Days of Penitence” and is the most important day in the Hebrew Calendar. It is the offering of sacrificial blood of a bull for the single person priest who performs the ritual, and a lot-chosen goat for many people to pay for the sins of the children of Israel. It is interpreted the number 77 on the cross above identifies a single priest (Yeshua) who provides the final sacrificial blood for many on the cross. The Atonement Cross with 77 77 77 77 is a prophecy of the blood and 77 77 77 77 genealogy of Jesus sacrificed on the cross. (Cipher 31)

Chapter 16b Leper Purification Ritual 77 77 77 77

(Lev 14: 1-9)

1. WHO? (14:1) *YHWH spoke unto Moses, saying,*
2. WHY? (14:2-3) *This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing. and the priest shall look; and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper,*
3. HOW to be cured? (14:4) *the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two living clean birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop.*
4. WHAT to do? (14: 5-7) *And the priest shall command to kill one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water. As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water: And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let go the living bird into the open field.*
5. WHEN? (14:8-9) *And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and bathe himself in water; and he shall be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, but shall dwell outside his tent seven days.*
6. WHERE is cleansing? (14:9) *And it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water,*
7. WHICH way? *and he shall be clean.*



Lev 14:1-9, Pg 113

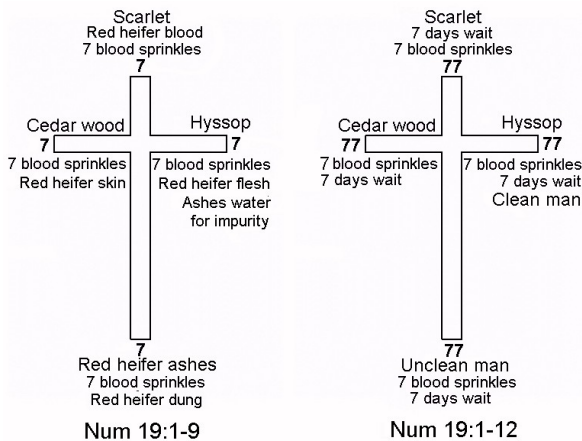
Commentary: It is interpreted the leper ritual that cleans and purifies a leper from leprosy is a prophetic parable about the crucifixion cross, that includes cedar wood, scarlet, and hyssop. The cedar tree holds significant symbolism in the Bible, representing righteousness, and strength. Cedar wood carries these characteristics for the wood of the cross. Scarlet is the color of the blood of the first bird killed, and the color of Yeshua's blood. Hyssop is a healing herb, *There was set there a vessel full of vinegar: so they put a sponge full of the vinegar upon hyssop, and brought it to his (Yeshua's) mouth.* (John 19:29)

The first bird's blood represents the blood of the 1st born sacrificed Son of Man on the cross. Like the 2nd bird set free, on the third day he arose 2nd born Son of God. This cipher is validated by the double-seven numbered genealogy of Jesus Christ. (Cipher31)

Chapter 16c Red Heifer Purification Ritual 77 77 77 77

(Num 19: 1-12)

1. WHO? 19:1 *And YHWH spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,*
2. WHY? 19:2 *This is the statute of the law which YHWH hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, 'and' upon which never came yoke.*
3. HOW to sanctify? 19:3-4 *And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, and he shall bring her forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face: and Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle her blood toward the front of the tent of meeting seven times.*
4. WHAT to do? *And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: and the priest shall take cedar-wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.*
5. WHEN? 19:7-8 *Then the priest (And he that burneth her) shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest (And he that burneth her) shall be unclean until the evening.*
6. WHERE kept? 19:9 *And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place; and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a water for impurity:*
7. WHICH way? 19:9-12 *it is a sin-offering. He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven days: the same shall purify himself therewith on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean.*

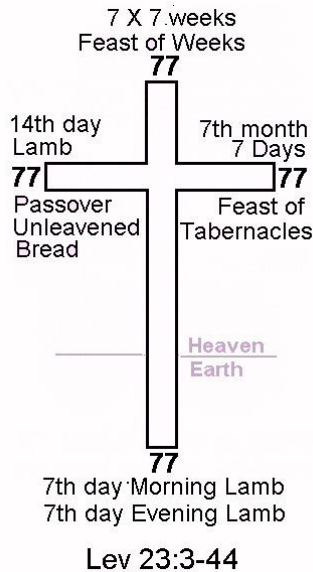


Num 19:1-12, Pg 113

Commentary: The first cross above contains three layers, where the first defines the crucifixion cross similar to the leper cipher except the foot shows the red heifer ashes. The second layer shows four body parts dung, skin, blood and flesh of the animal/Messiah sacrificed on the cross. A third layer shows the 7 blood sprinkles blessing of the red heifer sacrificial offering to YHWH. The result of this process is blessed red heifer ashes used for creating water for impurity blessing. The second cross incorporates the first and third layer of the first cross and the first 7 of the number 77, except that the foot of the cross has an unclean man who receives the blessing of the first cross through the blessing of the water for impurity.

Cipher 17. Annual Rituals for 7 Spirits of God Generate 77 77 77 77 (Lev 23: 3-44)

1. WHO? (23:3) (Shabbat) Sabbath Face of God is Morning and Evening Sabbath Lambs 77
2. WHY? (23:4-8) Pilgrimage (Pesach) Passover unleavened bread 77 Blood of the Lamb saved them.
3. HOW? (23:9-14) (Yom Habikkurim) First Fruits Celebrate new life with feast.
4. WHAT? (23:15-22) Pilgrimage (Shavout) Obedience to God: count the Omar 7 weeks is 77.
5. WHEN? (23:23-25) (Rosh Hashanah) Trumpets Believe 77 lamb of God like 7th month and 7 lambs.
6. WHERE? (23:26-32) (Yom Kippur) Atonement for sins of the body with 77 blood sprinklings.
7. WHICH way? (23:33-44) Pilgrimage (Sukkot) Tabernacles Ingathering with God and he who is 77



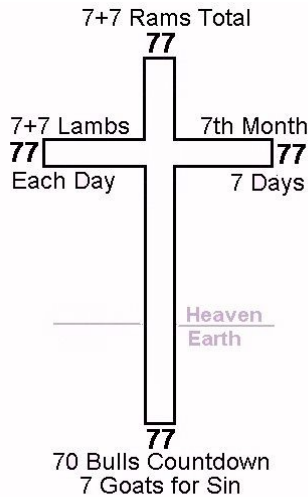
Leviticus 23:3-44, Pg 90

Commentary: As commanded by the Torah all ancient Israelites, who were able, were required to make a pilgrimage to the Temple in Jerusalem three times a year. The Three Pilgrimage Festivals are Passover, Weeks and Tabernacles. Both the continuous morning and evening lambs and the Sabbath lambs anchor the Cross to the ground all year. (Cipher 19) However, the three pilgrimage rituals teach a change in position to reach the temple of God. Like leavened bread rises up, the rituals teach change, and rise up on the cross like the salvation cross formula: 1—2—3—4th step result; Ingathering with God.

Cipher 18 Feast of Tabernacles Generations 77 77 77 77

(Lev 23: 33-43)

1. WHO? (23:33) *YHWH spoke unto Moses, saying,*
2. WHY? (23:34) *On the fifteenth day of this seventh month is the feast of tabernacles for seven days.*
3. HOW to begin? (23:35) *On the first day shall be a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work*
4. WHAT to do? (23:36) *Seven days ye shall present a burnt offering (Num 29:12-34) 114 lambs.*
5. WHEN? (23:41) *Seven days in the year: it is a statute forever throughout your generations; ye shall keep it in the seventh month.*
6. WHERE? (23:42) *Ye shall dwell in booths seven days after travel to the temple in Jerusalem.*
7. WHICH way? (23:43) *That your generations may know I brought them out of the land of Egypt. I am YHWH your God.*



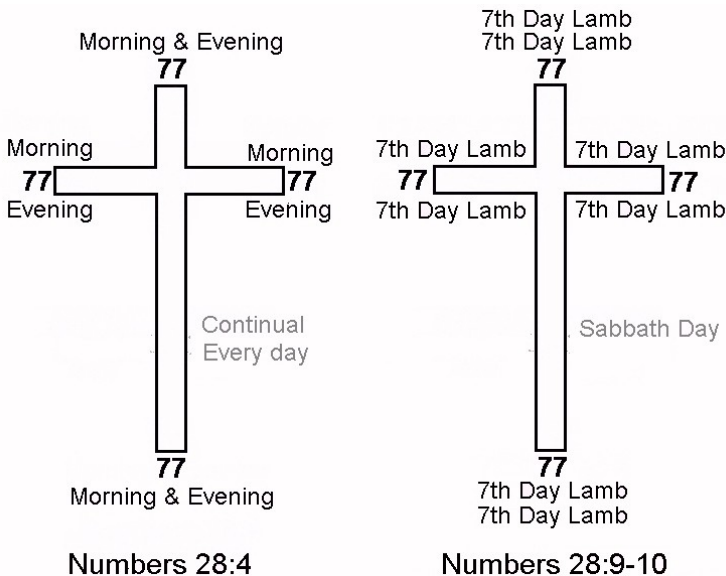
Lev 23: 33-43

Leviticus 23:33-43, Pg 90

Commentary: The Feast of Tabernacles was the seventh sacred occasion commanded by YHWH in the Torah. It also is the third of three annual pilgrimages, when the children of Israel were to travel to the temple in Jerusalem to worship. The sacrificial numbers of animals of this feast, and other burnt offerings are described in Numbers 29:12-34, Pg 122 that appear on the above cross. Of particular importance are the number of Lambs sacrificed during the 7 days. (14 lambs a day x 7 days = 98 + 14 continuous lambs + 2 Sabbath lambs = 114) Jesus' Witness Cipher 49 prophesies the Day of Pentecost with the number 114. There are 114 sayings (parables) by Jesus in the Gospel of Thomas. Like the 70 bull countdown, the destruction of the second temple was destroyed in the year 70 CE.

Cipher 19. Sabbath and Continual Lambs Generate 77 77 77 77 (Num 28: 1-10)

1. WHO? (28:1) *YHWH spoke unto Moses, saying,*
 2. WHY? (28:2) *Command the children of Israel to observe My oblation.*
 3. HOW to obey? (28:3) *Sacrifice he-lambs a year old without blemish, two day by day.*
 4. WHAT for? (28:3) *For a continual burnt-offering sacrifice.*
 5. WHEN? (28:4) *One lamb in the morning, and the other lamb at evening every day.*
 6. WHERE? (28:4) *On the alter of the tabernacle, ordained in mount Sinai.*
 7. WHICH path every day? (28:4) Continual 4 weeks form 77 77 77 77 Lamb of God.
- WHICH path every Sabbath? (28:9-10) Continual 4 Sabbaths form 77 77 77 77 Sabbath Lambs



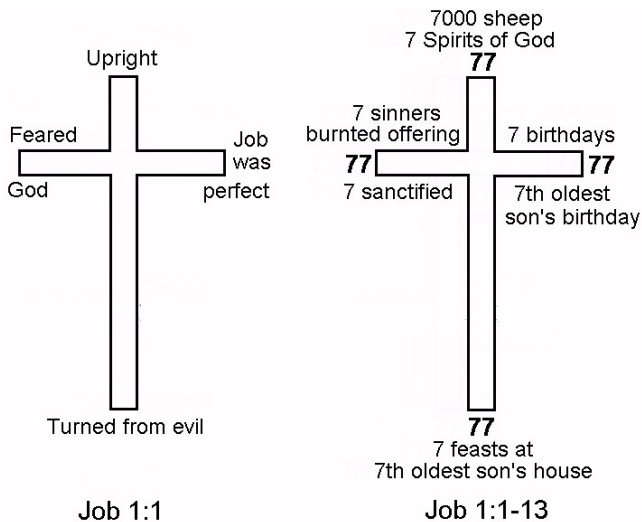
Numbers 28:1-10, Pg 121

Commentary: This twice daily offering of lambs is known as the *continual burnt-offering*, and was offered each morning and evening at the alter of the tabernacle. Each lamb had to be one year old, which is 6+6 months, the 66 number of a man who does not rise up on the lamb's cross in one year of four seasons. The Sabbath (Shabbat in Hebrew) is a day of holiness and rest observed on the seventh day of the week, when a one-year-old lamb was sacrificed in the morning and evening. The Sabbath began during the Israelites 40 years in the wilderness when they gathered manna in the morning and quails in the evening, so they would not be compelled to gather food on the seventh day of the week. The number 77 on the cross identifies the genealogy of the final sacrificial Lamb of God, Jesus.

Cipher 20. The Introduction of Job with 77 77 77 77

(Job 1: 7)

1. WHO? (1:1) *A man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job.*
2. WHY selected? (1:1) *That man was perfect and upright.*
3. HOW was Job perfect? (1:1) *One that feared God, and turned away from evil .*
4. WHAT numbers? (1:2-3) *Born unto him seven sons and three daughters. His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she-asses, .*
5. WHEN did Job honor God? (1:4) *7 times a year 7 burnt offerings early in the morning (77)*
6. WHERE worshipped? (1:4) *In the house of each one (7 sons) upon his day.*
7. WHICH path Job? (1:5) *Job honored God continually.*
WHICH path evil? (1:6-7) *Satan going to and fro in earth and walking up and down in it.*



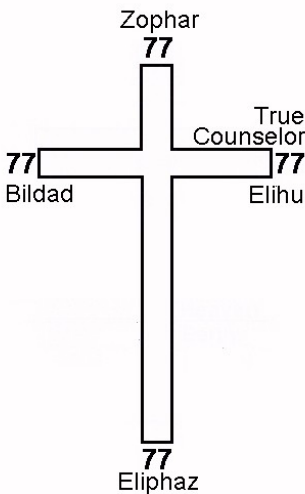
Job 1:1-7, Pg 362

Commentary: Research shows one of the most common questions asked about the story of Job is, "Why would God allow bad things to happen to a good person?" Not only was Job a good person, he was perfect. He continually performed seven burnt offerings annually like the seven annual sacred occasions of Judaism. Job even formed the perfect double-seven numbered cross like the generations of Noah, Abraham and Joseph. It seems in return Job expected protection from a fair and loving God. Job did not understand that he was being tested by God—a test that revealed Job's two critical flaws. Job also had a big problem in darkness. Without vision he could not SEE God, or his own cross he formed with four double sevens, or the cross of Elihu. Perhaps Satan was blotting them out with his own two introductory crosses of darkness going to and fro, and up and down on earth.

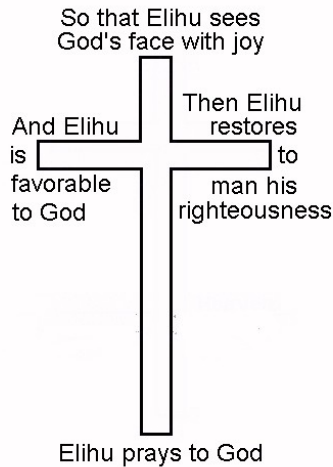
Cipher 21. Elihu's Generations 77 77 77 77 Like Jesus

(Job 2:11-3:23)

1. WHO came? (2:11) *Eliphaz, Bildad, Zophar and Elihu who waited later to speak*
2. WHY did they come? (2:11-12) *Heard of all this evil that was come upon him.(Job)*
3. HOW is 77? (2:13). *So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spoke a word unto him:*
4. WHAT was wrong? (2:13). *for they saw that his grief was very great.*
5. WHEN? (3:1-16) *After this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day Let the day perish wherein I was born, and a man-child conceived.*
6. WHERE is light? (3:17-22) *Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery?*
7. WHICH way for Job? (3:23) *Why is light given to a man whose way is hid?*



Job 2:11-3:23



Job 33:26

Job 2:11-3:23, Pg 363

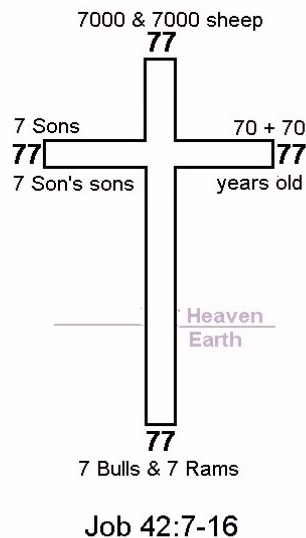
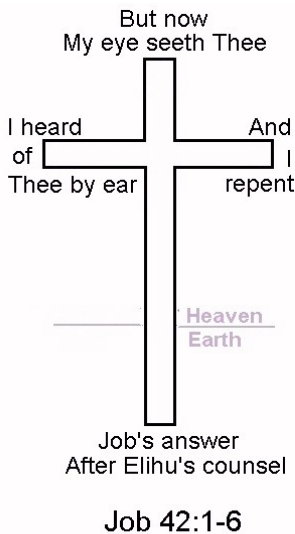
Commentary: Bad things happened to Job. Consequentially, according to verse 3:23, Job blamed God for his troubles. His first three counselors ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes. (Job 32:1) His 4th counselor, Elihu, said this, *For Job hath said, I am righteous, And God hath taken away my right: though I am without transgression.* (Job 34: 5-6) Job's first critical flaw was that he was self-righteous.

Elihu said to Job that he would deliver him from going down to the pit. He prays unto God, and he is favorable unto him, So that he sees his face with joy. And he restores unto man his righteousness. (Job 23:26) Job's second critical flaw was that he initially failed to recognize and believe that God's righteousness comes from another, Elihu.

Note: It may be a coincidence that 42 chapters of Job is the same number as 42 generations of Jesus.

Cipher 22. Job's Reconciliation with God Numbered 77 77 77 77 (Job 42: 1-16)

1. WHO? (42:1) *Job answered YHWH.*
2. WHY? (42:2) *Thou canst do all things. No purpose of thine can be restrained.*
3. HOW learned? (42:3-4) *This Job that hideth counsel without knowledge has learned which I knew not.*
4. WHAT learned? (42:5) *I had heard of thee by the hearing of the ear from Elihu.*
5. WHEN? (42:5) *But now*
6. WHERE is God? (42:5) *Mine eye seeth thee, Wherefore.*
7. WHICH way to righteousness? (42:6) *I abhor myself, And repent in dust and ashes of self-righteousness.*



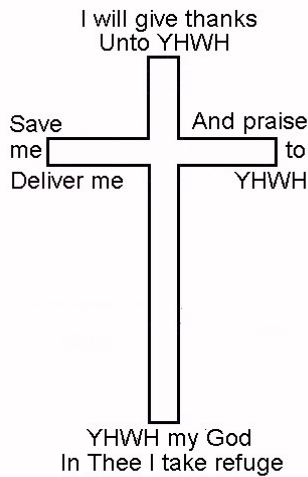
Job 42: 1-16, Pg 380

Commentary: After Elihu provided true counsel to Job and praised God, God came into the presence of Job and preached His lengthy sermon. *Then Job answered YHWH, "I have heard of you by the hearing of the ear."* Instead of God's speech it was Elihu's speech Job referred to, when he declared, "*heard of you.*" If Job had been referencing God's speech it would have been phrased "from you" and not *of you*. Job's inability to communicate directly with God, and seeing the 4th true counselor on the cross as the necessary relationship of Elihu between God and Job caused Job to *repent in dust and ashes*. Elihu brought the righteousness that is right with God. Job learned that the righteousness God recognizes comes from another, not himself. After Job repented God gave him a new family, doubled his substance and instructed Job to form the cross with numbers that match the same numbers of "Jesus 77 Genealogy" Cross. (See Cipher 31)

Cipher 23. First Seven Psalms by Seven Spirits of God

(Ps 1-7)

1. WHO? (1:1) *Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the wicked,*
2. WHY? (2:1) *Why do the nations rage. Against YHWH, and against his anointed, [saying]*
3. HOW? (3:1,7) *YHWH how are mine adversaries increased. Arise, O YHWH; save me, O my God:*
4. WHAT I pray for? (4:1) *Answer me when I call, O God. Have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.*
5. WHEN? (5:3) *O YHWH, in the morning shalt thou hear my voice In the morning my prayer to thee.*
6. WHERE troubled? (6:2,3) *O YHWH, heal me; for my bones are troubled. My soul also is troubled:*
7. WHICH way? (7:1,17) *O YHWH my God, in thee do I take refuge Save me from all them that pursue me, and deliver me. I will give thanks unto YHWH according to his righteousness, And will sing praise to the name of YHWH Most High*

**Psalm 7:1, 17**

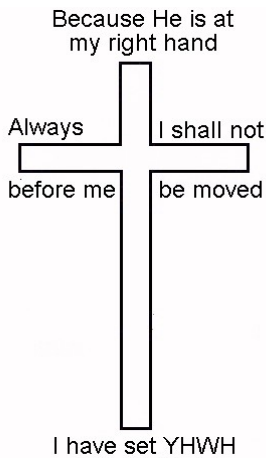
Psalms 1-7, Pg 381

Commentary: The first seven Psalms were chosen for inclusion into the 77 Ciphers, because they illustrate how Seven Spirits of God introduce the entire Book of 150 Psalms. The above cross is but an example of how the Psalms' verses commonly form a cross. Consider that the first verse in the Book of Psalms 1:1 forms the cross structured like this:

1. *Blessed is the man* 2. *that walketh* 3. *not in the counsel* 4. *of the wicked.*

Cipher 24. Psalm 16. Sorrows if Another god than YHWH (Ps 16-1-8)

1. WHO? (16:1) King David: *Preserve me, O God for in thee do I take refuge.*
2. WHY pray? (16:2) *thou hast said unto YHWH, Thou art my Lord:*
3. HOW He helps me? (16:2). *I have no good beyond Thee.*
4. WHAT other god? (16:4-5) *Their sorrows shall be multiplied that give gifts for another god:*
5. WHEN? (16:6). *Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer,*
6. WHERE? (16:6). *Nor take their names upon my lips*
7. WHICH way? (16:8). *I have set YHWH always before me: Because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.* (from YHWH)

**Psalm 16:8**

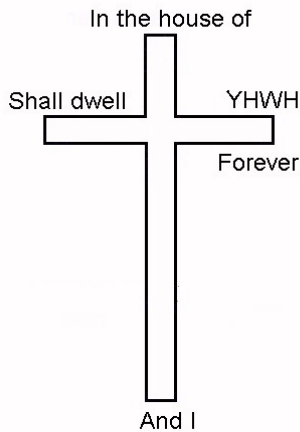
Psalm 16: 1-8, Pg 385

Commentary: Written 269 times in the Old Testament, Babylon was the adversary of Israel and most likely the, another god above. The city of Babylon was known for its pagan worship of false gods, like the triune gods of Sumeria, Egypt, Greece, Rome and others. The carrying away to Babylon splits the generations of the Son of Man, and appears later in Psalm 137:1,8: *By the rivers of Babylon, There we sat down, yea, we wept, When we remembered Zion. O daughter of Babylon, that art to be destroyed.* Babylon was also a metaphor for Rome. The connection between the Babylon and Roman empires is the destruction in history of Jerusalem and the Temple, first by Babylon and later by Rome.

Cipher 25. Psalm 23. The Seven Spirits of God Forever

(Ps 23-1-6)

1. WHO? (23:1) *YHWH is my shepherd*
2. WHY? (23:1-2) *I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures beside still waters.*
3. HOW He helps me? (23:3) *He restoreth my soul: He guideth me in the paths of righteousness.*
4. WHAT to fear? (23:4-5) *Though I walk through the shadow of death, I fear no evil; for thou art with me.*
5. WHEN? (23:6) *Surely goodness and lovingkindness shall follow me all the days of my life.*
6. WHERE? (23:6) *And I shall dwell in the house of the Lord,*
7. WHICH way? (23:6) *YHWH Forever.*

**Psalm 23:6**

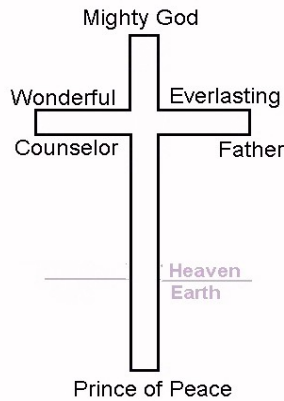
Psalm 23-1-6, Pg 389

Commentary: Psalm 23 was chosen for inclusion into Jesus' 77 Witness Ciphers, because it is well known. It typically illustrates the Seven-Spirits-of-God structure of a Psalm, or cipher within a Psalm, with a destination Cross of YHWH-God. It should be noted that most, if not all, verses in the Book of Psalms individually generate a picture of the cross. So, there are thousands of images of a cross formed in just the Book of Psalms if one uses Jesus' Witness Cipher to SEE them. The second Commandment of God forbids making a graven image of God, because Scripture already forms the Cross of YHWH-God countless times.

Cipher 26. Wonderful Counselor. Unto Us a Child Is Born

(Is 9: 2-9)

1. WHO? (9:2) *The people (Israel)*
2. WHY? (9:2) *That walked in darkness have seen a great light. Upon them hath the light shined.*
3. HOW the Light comes? (9:6) *For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder.*
4. WHAT name? (9:6) *His name shall be called Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.*
5. WHEN? (9:7) *Of peace there shall be no end, with righteousness from henceforth even forever.*
6. WHERE? (9:8) *The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.*
7. WHICH way? (9:9) *And all the people shall know, even Ephraim.*



Isaiah 9:6

Isaiah 9-2-9, Pg 484

Commentary: Isaiah was writing about a future child to be born into the world described with four titles that prophetically fit on a cross above. Through this cross a picture of the Son's future activity and authority is introduced. Verse 9:9 tells us all the people shall know, *even Ephraim*. Jeremiah 31:9 tells us that Ephraim is God's first-born. *For I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my first-born*. Ephraim was adopted by Jacob (Israel) from Joseph as first-born numbered 14, because he was the 14th son then of Jacob. (Cipher 9) Ephraim's number 14 matches Jesus number 14, which appears three times in Jesus' genealogy that begins the New Testament. (Mat 1:17) But 14 is also 7+7, which can be distilled to 77. In Jesus' genealogy the fourth 77 on the cross defines 77 ascending Patriarchs to God. Therefore, Israel's first-born Son of God has two more titles that are numbers—14 and/or 77. (Cipher 31) It is interpreted that Jesus is the father of our spiritual afterlife.

Cipher 27. I am YHWH, the God of All Flesh

(Jer 32: 26-30)

WHO? 32:26 *Then came the word of YHWH unto Jeremiah saying*

WHY did He come? 32:27 *Behold, I am YHWH, the God of all flesh*

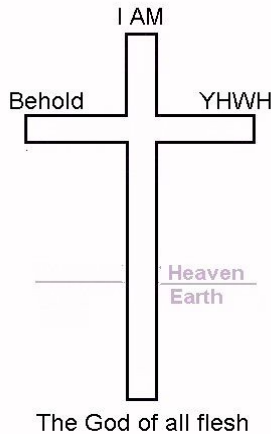
HOW does He do what He does? 32:27 : *is there anything too hard for me?*

WHAT will he do? 32:28 *Therefore thus saith YHWH: Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon,*

WHEN? 32:28 *and he shall take it*

WHERE? 32:29 *and the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set this city (Jerusalem) on fire, and burn it,*

WHICH way judgment? 32:29-30 *they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger. For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have done only that which was evil in my sight from their youth.*



Jer 32:27

Jeremiah 32: 26-30, Pg 540

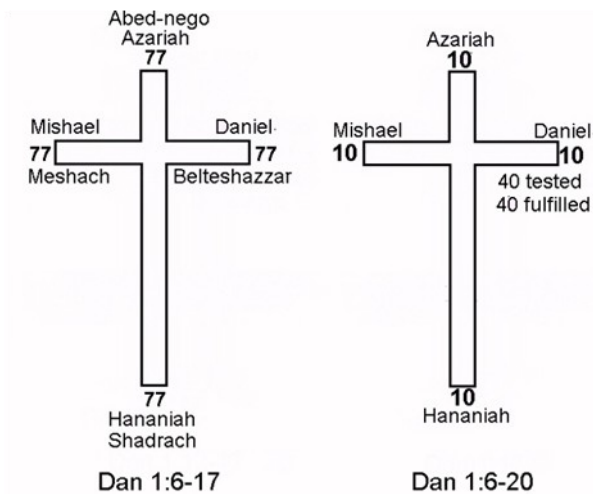
Commentary. Here is another I AM statement from YHWH God that shows how He connects humans on earth to heaven. Behold (SEE) my Cross. On its foot is His daughter, Eve. *And the man called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living flesh.* Gen 3:20

We are, therefore, all natural descendants of the first mother on earth, and children of our Father YHWH God through His Cross. We are, therefore through the flesh, all natural descendants of the first mother on earth, and children of our Father YHWH God through His God of All Flesh Cross. But if one SEES themselves as an individual living-flesh person on the foot of the God of All Flesh Cross, one might also SEE their own name on the foot of their own Personal Baptism Cross; if they were baptized through the Cross.

Cipher 28. Daniel's Training with 77 77 77 77

(Dan 1: 1-20)

1. WHO? (1:4) *Youths in whom was no blemish, but well-favored*
2. WHY chosen? (1:4) *Skilful in all wisdom*
3. HOW to think? (1:4) *Endued with knowledge*
4. WHAT about? (1:4) *Understanding science*
5. WHEN finished? (1:4) *Had ability to stand for serving*
6. WHERE? (1:4) *In the king's palace*
7. WHICH culture? (1:4-6) *teach them the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans.*



Dan 8:14, 26, 9: 24-25, Pg 602

Commentary: Daniel's Training to Serve king Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon is a parable, which can teach selected students to serve YHWH God. After carrying away the Israelites to the land of Shinar, the king instructed that certain of them be trained. *Now among these were, of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. And the prince of the eunuchs gave names unto them: unto Daniel he gave the name of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to Azariah, of Abed-nego.* (Dan 1:6-7)

The king appointed his food and wine to nourish the four youths for three years. But Daniel protested and asked the prince of the eunuchs to test them first with pulse (grain) and water for 10 days. After the four completed the seven- tenet learning test successfully, the eunuch agreed to give them pulse and water.

Now as for these four youths, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams. (Dan 1:17)

It is interpreted the four were assigned the equivalent of the seven Spirits of God that was outlined in the cipher above. At the end of the three-year program, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah were tested again before King Nebuchadnezzar. *And in every matter of wisdom and understanding, concerning which the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and enchanterers that were in all his realm.* (Dan 1:20)

The four Youths fulfilled the 10 day test with *ten times better* and began the service of the king.

Cipher 28b. Daniel's 77 Month Vision for 77 77 77 77

(Dan 8:14– 9:25)

1. WHO is 77? (8:14) *And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred evenings and mornings; (77 months) then shall the sanctuary be cleansed (8:26) And the vision of the evenings and mornings (77) which hath been told is true: but shut thou up the vision; for it belongeth to many days to come.*

1. WHO (9:24) *Seventy weeks (77) are decreed upon thy people and upon thy holy city;*

2. WHY? (9:24) *to finish transgression, and to make an end of sins*

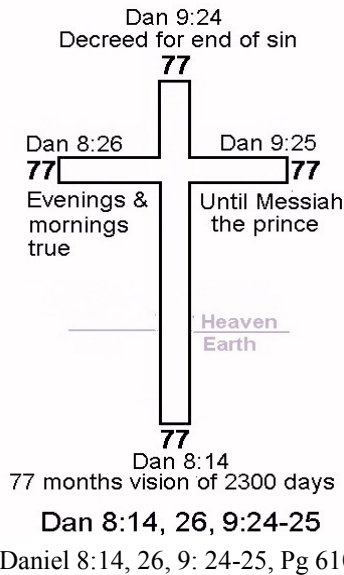
3. HOW? (9:24) *to make reconciliation for iniquity*

4. WHAT for? (9:24) *to bring in everlasting righteousness*

5. WHEN? (9:24) *to seal up vision and prophecy*

6. WHERE? (9:24) *to anoint the most holy place.*

7. WHICH way? (9:25) *Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the anointed one, the prince, shall be (begin with) seven weeks, (77)*

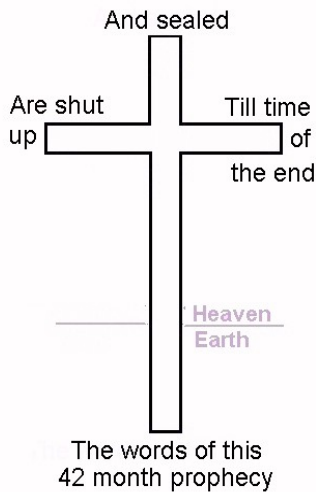


Commentary: In the previous cipher Daniel was trained in science. He saw that 2300 evenings and mornings are 77 lunar months measured by 77 occurrences of the moon's apogee position. The moon has a slightly elliptical orbit. The nearest point is called the perigee, and the farthest point is the apogee. The astronomical measurement of the moon's position at apogee is the angular diameter of 29.87 arc-minutes. When 2300 evenings and mornings are divided by 29.87 the answer is 77.000 moon months, which is the signature number of Jesus Christ. This is one way of many that God's perfect numbers are verified by science. The above cross with four double sevens is one of 15 in the Old Testament that prophecy the four double-seven cross of Jesus' generations that begins the New Testament.

Cipher 29. Daniel's 42 Month Prophecy of 77 77 77

(Dan 12: 1-13)

1. WHO? (12:1) *Michael, the great prince who standeth for the children of thy people to Daniel.*
2. WHY do you come? (12:1) *There shall be a time of trouble, such as never was.*
3. HOW? (12:3) *And they that are wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; (Cross)*
4. WHAT to do? (12:4) *But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.*
5. WHEN? (12:6-7) *How long shall it be to the end of these wonders? by him that liveth forever that it shall be for a time, times, and a half;*
6. WHERE? (12:8) *Is the understanding and the issue of these things* (Total of 42 months = Son of Man's ministry and generations (14+14+14) distilled to 77 77 77 = 42)
7. WHICH way? (12:9) *He said, Go thy way, Daniel; for the words are shut up and sealed till time of the end.*

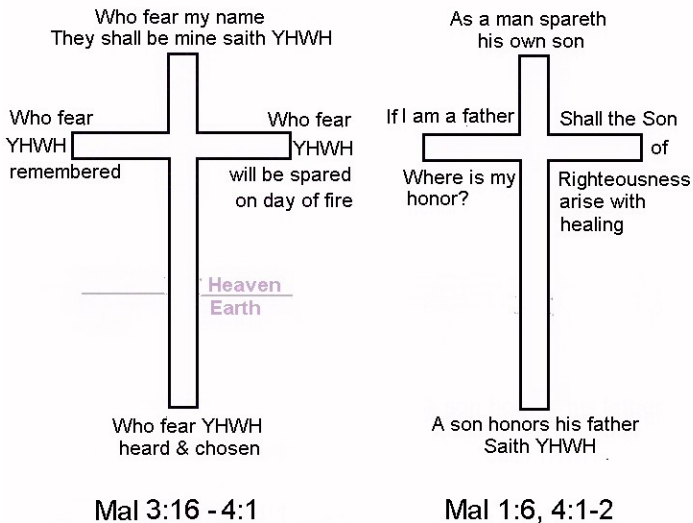
**Dan 12:9**

Daniel 12: 1-13, Pg 613

Commentary: In verse 12:3 *they that are wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament*; where the firmament is translated to be a cross of four waters in heaven. (Cipher 2) The wisdom of the cross shines in the next verse *and knowledge shall be increased even to the time of the end* with Jesus' Witness Cipher. It is translated *a time, times, and a half* are (a *time* = 1 year or 12 months, *times* = 2 years or 24 months, *half* = 6 months). Together they total 42 months which are translated to be the Son of Man's ministry and generations (14+14+14) distilled to 77 77 77 = 42. Daniel's 42-month prophecy is finished in Revelation: Cipher 72. The Nations Given 42 months for Son of Man's 77 77 77 (Rev 11:1-12)

Cipher 30. Those That Fear YHWH Are Chosen and Saved (Mal 3:16-4:2)

1. WHO? (3:16) (People of Israel) They that feared YHWH spoke one with another;
2. WHY chosen? (3:16) And YHWH hearkened, and heard them that feared YHWH
3. HOW remembered? (3:16) And a book of remembrance was written before him, for them that feared YHWH. (Like Job and Abram were chosen because they feared God)
4. WHAT happened? (3:17) And they shall be mine, saith YHWH of hosts, even mine own possession
5. WHEN? (3:17-4:1) In the day that I make; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. (Like the Son of YHWH) For, behold, the day cometh, it burneth as a furnace;
6. WHERE is fire? (4:1) And all the proud, and all that work wickedness, shall be stubble
7. WHICH way? (4:2) But unto you that fear my name shall the Son of Righteousness arise with healing

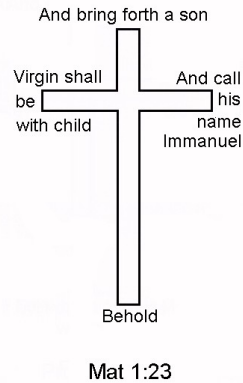
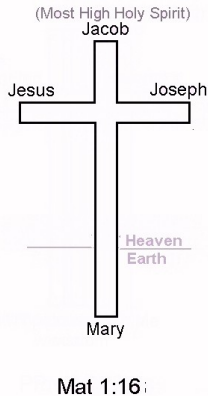
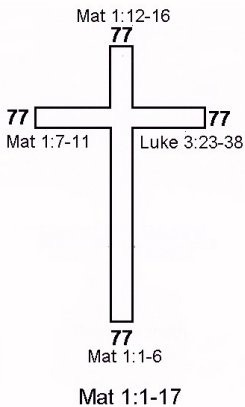


Malachi 3:16-4:2, Pg 652

Commentary: Malachi delivers *the burden of the Word of YHWH* with two primary messages. First YHWH chastised Israel's priests for despising YHWH's name and not performing His rituals as Israel was called to do. However, Israel is chosen and spared from the last day of fire because they feared God, just as Abraham and Job feared God. The second message is about YHWH's righteous Son that begins in Mal 1:6: *A son honoreth his father, and a servant his master: if then I am a father, where is mine honor? and if I am a master, where is my fear? saith YHWH of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?* Note: In v 4:2 the word "sun" is interpreted in this Bible to be the son who honors and serves the father, which is in context with v 1:6 and 5:17.

Cipher 31. The Birth of Jesus Christ with 77 77 77 77 Generations (Mat 1:1-2:6)

1. WHO? (1:1-17) *The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, and Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.*
2. WHY 77 77 77? (1:17) *So all the generations from Abraham unto David are fourteen generations; and from David unto the carrying away to Babylon fourteen generations; and from the carrying away to Babylon unto the Christ fourteen generations.*
3. HOW did it happen? (1:20) *That which is conceived in her (Mary) is of the Holy Spirit.*
4. WHAT name? (1:21) *And she shall bring forth a son; and thou shalt call his name JESUS*
5. WHEN? (1:22-23) *Now all this is come to pass, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, Behold, the virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, And they shall call his name Immanuel, which is, being interpreted, God with us.*
6. WHERE? (2:1-2) *Magi said, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we saw his star in the east.*
7. WHICH way? (2:5) *Star in Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written through the prophet.*

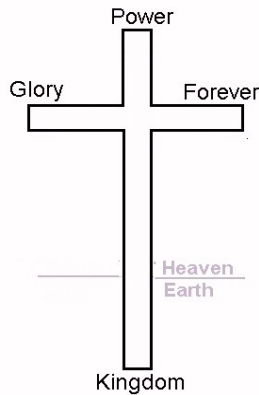


Matthew 1:1-2:6, Pg 654

Commentary: It is important to understand that numbers in the Bible are spiritual numbers. That means the numbers are not quantitative. In Matthew's genealogy of the Son of Man (Jesus) 42 natural descending mother generations are split into 14, 14, 14, which is also 7+7, 7+7, 7+7, which is also distilled to 77 77 77. Divine Equivocation, explained in the "Doctrine of the Cross," tells us 42 is also 77, 77 and 77. These three numbers build the first three steps of the Mat 1:1-17 Cross above. In Luke 3:23-38 there are 77 supernatural ascending male Patriarchs for the Son of God counted from Jesus to God. The four-double-seven cross originates in the spiritual creation when evening and morning generate 77 four times on the Genesis 1:1-2:4 Cross. (Cipher 1) The Old Testament continually regenerates this same 77 numbered cross with Noah's flood, Abraham, Joseph and Israel's rituals so that Israel could SEE once and forever their perfectly numbered Messiah on the Cross.

Cipher 32. Lord's Prayer Cross—Kingdom, Power, Glory, Forever (Mat 6: 9-13)

1. WHO are we praying to? (6:9) *Our Father who art in heaven*
2. WHY are we praying to Him? (6:9) *Hallowed be thy name*
3. HOW does our prayer get answered? (6:10) *Thy kingdom come.*
4. WHAT must be done? (6:10) *Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.*
5. WHEN will our prayer be answered? (6:11-12) *Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive our debts as we forgive our debtors.*
6. WHERE does this prayer lead us? (6:13) *And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.*
7. WHICH way? (6:13) *For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever.*



Matthew 6:13

Matthew 6: 9-13, Pg 657

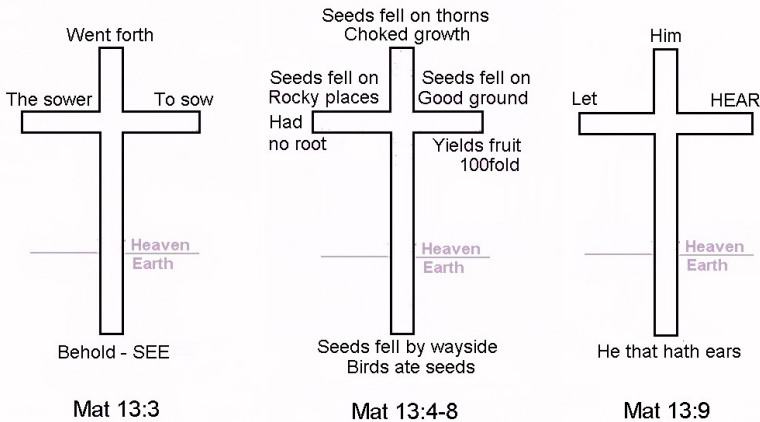
Commentary: That is to say on and through the cross: *For thine is the kingdom of God come and done in earth as it is in heaven, and the power of the Most High Holy Spirit of Light, and the glory of the Son, forever the Eternal Father.*

1. We pray to our Father, because we are His children as natural descendents from Eve, *the mother of all living* children of God (Gen 3:20) on the foot of the kingdom of God cross.
2. Why pray to Him? He is holy.
3. Jesus prayed for thy kingdom of heaven in Matthew to come to earth,
4. To be the kingdom of God of both heaven and earth, just as the Four Gospel Cross prophecies. See Ciphers 36 and 39.
5. When we take up our own personal baptism cross daily we can follow Jesus in Luke 9:23. *And he said unto all, If any man would come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.*
6. Where this prayer leads to is the cross above.
7. Which way daily? The cross of thine is YHWH God.

Cipher 33. Jesus Taught the Cross with the Sower Parable

(Mat 13: 1-9)

1. WHO? (13:1) *Jesus went out of the house, and sat by the sea side.*
2. WHY speak? (13:2) *And there were gathered unto him great multitudes.*
3. HOW to speak? (13:3) *And he spoke to them in parables, saying, Behold, the sower went forth to sow.*
4. WHAT happened? (13:4-5) *Some seeds fell by the wayside, and birds devoured them. Others fell on rocky places.*
5. WHEN? (13:6) *When the sun was risen, they were scorched; they had no root, they withered away.*
6. WHERE else? (13:7) *And others fell upon the thorns; and the thorns grew up and choked them.*
7. WHICH way? (13:8-9) *And others fell upon the good ground, and yielded fruit, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. He that hath ears, let him hear.*

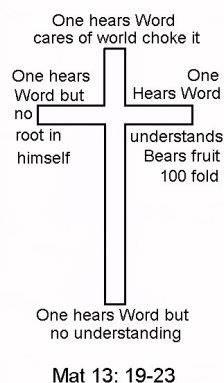
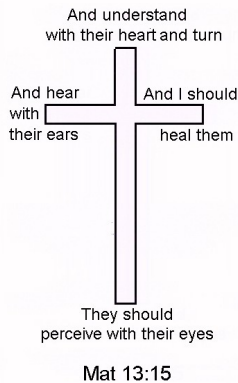
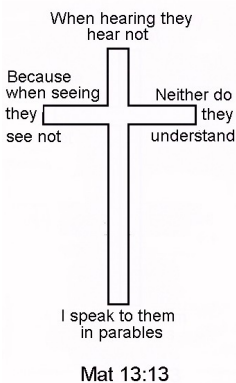


Matthew 13: 1-8, Pg 662

Commentary: Jesus begins his parable of the sower with "Behold" that forms an image of a simple cross with his words. Behold is a transitive verb that means to perceive through sight—to SEE with the eyes. As an intransitive verb it is used in the imperative especially to call attention. Jesus is calling your attention to SEE a simple Behold cross that precedes and formats his four-step Sower Cross above like 1—2—3—4th step result: *good ground, yielded fruit*. Jesus was teaching the cross for salvation, which begins above with *seeds fell by the wayside*. Jesus described the "way" like this: *I Am—the way—the truth—and the life* in John 14:6, which forms a cross structured the same way as the Sower Parable cross. The key thing to understand is in the same verse he said *No one comes to the Father except through me*, which means there is no other way to salvation than 1—2—3—4th step result through the cross. Jesus ends his parable with a simple "He That Hath Ears Cross" that finishes the message to the "elect:" SEE and HEAR the Cross to both perceive and understand.

Cipher 34. Why Speak in Parables? The Elect Understands (Mat 13: 10-23)

1. WHO? (13:10) *The disciples came, and said unto him, (Jesus)*
2. WHY? (13:10) *Why speakest thou unto them in parables?*
3. HOW to know? (13:11) *And he answered and said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.*
4. WHAT to see and hear? (13:12) *For whosoever has, to him shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but whosoever has not, from him shall be taken away even that what he hath. (= nothing)*
5. WHEN not to understand? (13:13) *Therefore speak I to them in parables; because when seeing they see not, and when hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. 14 And unto them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall in no wise understand; And seeing ye shall see, and shall in no wise perceive:*
6. WHERE heard and seen? (13:15) *For this people's heart is waxed gross, And their ears are dull of hearing, And their eyes they have closed;*
7. WHICH way? (13:15) *Lest haply they should perceive with their eyes, And hear with their ears, And understand with their heart, And should turn again, And I should heal them.*



Matthew 13: 10-23, Pg 663

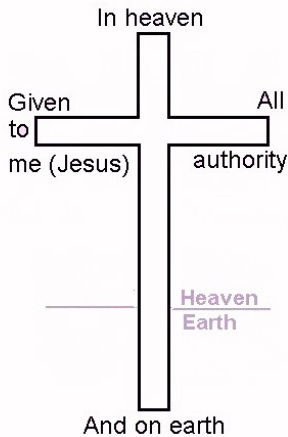
Commentary: In the previous cipher at the beginning of Matthew 13 Jesus taught the parable of the sower using four steps through the Cross. Before reciting another four-step interpretation of the sower in Mat 13: 19-23, Jesus warns in 13:12 that if one does not SEE (behold the Cross) and hear, one will not get an abundant life, and also what one has will be taken away. In other words, one gets nothing, when one does not behold the Cross. The one who knows the Cross of YHWH God ^(Cipher 10 & 11) has no visual impairment and can behold the Mat 13:15 Cross above and confirm his/her election.

To be of the elect means that one has been predestined to be chosen by God, who shuts down the non-elect according to Mat 13:14 above. Jesus' Witness Cipher is a call from Seven Spirits of God for the elect to be confirmed. The Sower Parable reveals and teaches how to SEE and hear to perceive and understand the Cross like all 77 Jesus' Witness Ciphers do.

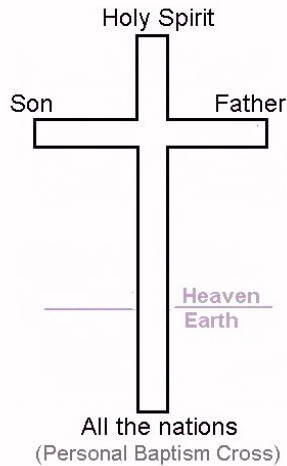
Cipher 35. Authority Through the Baptism Cross FTV

(Mat 28: 16-20)

1. WHO? (28:16) *The eleven disciples went into Galilee where Jesus had appointed them.*
2. WHY? (28:17) *To find Jesus. And when they saw him, They worshipped him; but some doubted.*
3. HOW no doubt? (28:18) Jesus said, *All authority hath been given unto me in heaven and on earth.*
4. WHAT instruction? (28:19)) *Go ye **therefore**, and make disciples of (1) all the nations (person by person on earth), baptizing them into the name of the (2) Father and (3) the Son and (4) the Holy Spirit;* (Great Commission Cross & Personal Baptism Cross)
5. WHEN? (28:20) *and lo, I am with you always.*
6. WHERE? (28:20) *Even unto the end of the world.*
7. WHICH way? (28:20) *Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I commanded you.*



Mat 28:18



Mat 28:19

Matthew 28: 16-20, Pg 677

Commentary: Authority to baptize through the cross with all nations (all humans) on the foot is illustrated with two crosses, where the Authority Cross is connected to the All Nations Baptism Cross with the word, therefore. However, one cannot baptize all nations with one baptism. Rather, baptism one by one into the cross with one's personal name on the foot yields a Personal Baptism Cross.

Otherwise: *And he that doth not take his cross (Personal Baptism Cross) and follow after me, is not worthy of me.* Mat 10:38

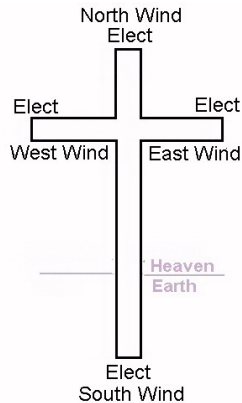
Whosoever doth not bear his own cross (Personal Baptism Cross), and come after me, cannot be my disciple. Luke 14:27

See how *all the nations* on the foot of the cross above is from the God of All Flesh, who begins and completes the Baptism Cross. (Cipher 27)

Cipher 36. Call for the Elect through the Cross

(Mark 13:26-28)

- 1 WHO? 13:26 *And then shall they see the Son of man*
 2 WHY see? 13:26 *coming in clouds*
 3 HOW coming? 13:26 *with great power and glory.*
 4 WHAT happens? 13:27 *And then shall he send forth the angels,*
 5 WHEN sent? 13:27 *and shall gather together his elect*
 6 WHERE from? 13:27 *from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.*
 7 WHICH way? 13:27 *from the four winds*



Mark 13:27

Mark 13:26-28, Pg 689

Commentary: In this Bible the word, “elect”, and or, “election” occurs 25 times. The "elect" is a word that refers to the predestination of election by God. It holds that God predetermined who will be saved. Those people are the elect. Since they were elected by God, do they need to do anything? According to 2 Peter, the elect must give diligence to confirm their calling:

Wherefore, brethren, give the more diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never stumble: for thus shall be richly supplied unto you the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. (2 Peter 1:10-11)

Diligence making one’s calling and election sure, can come from the one able to SEE and understand the hidden truth of the Cross behind the parables spoken by YHWH God, and Jesus. *And YHWH said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? Or who maketh 'a man' dumb, or deaf, or seeing, or blind? Is it not I, YHWH? (Ex 4:11)*

Jesus warned in Mat 13:12 that if one does not both SEE (behold the Cross) and hear, one will not get an abundant life, and what one has will be taken away. In other words, one gets nothing, when one does not *behold* the Cross. The one who sees the Cross of YHWH God (Cipher 10 & 11) has no visual impairment to see the cross in both sower parables (Cipher 33 & 34) to confirm his/her election.

Cipher 37. Blind Man Sees

(John 9:1-7)

WHO? (9:1-2) *And as he (Jesus) passed by, he saw a man blind from his birth. And his disciples asked him, saying, Rabbi, who sinned, this man, or his parents,*

WHY? (9:2) *that he should be born blind?*

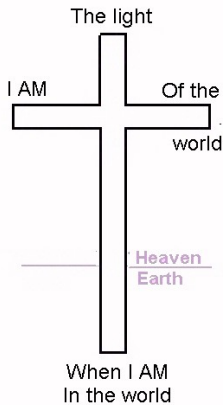
HOW made blind? (9:3) *Jesus answered, Neither did this man sin, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.*

WHAT to do? (9:4) *We must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh,*

WHEN? (9:5-6) *when no man can work. When I am in the world, I am the light of the world. When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and anointed his eyes with the clay,*

WHERE? (9:7) *and said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam*

WHICH way sight? (9:7) *He went away therefore, and washed, and came seeing.*



John 9:5



John 9:7

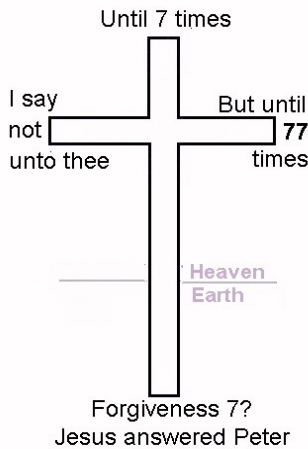
John 9:1-7, Pg 726

Commentary: The blind man was cured through the John 9:7 Cross so he could SEE. For 6,000 human years only half of the Bible was available. According to science, humans learn by both seeing and hearing. One can hear the Bible text when read, but there has been no pictures of text to see, even though the Bible demands that one must both see and hear. The word "behold" occurs 1,410 times in this word-for-word translation Bible. God's second commandment demands that one should not make any graven image of Himself for a very good reason. Scripture already does. Jesus' Witness Cipher teaches one how to SEE the image of the cross. *And Jesus said, For judgment came I into this world, that they that see not may see; and that they that see may become blind.* (John 9:39)

Cipher 38. Forgiveness 77 Times in the Name of Jesus

(Mat 18:21-22)

1. WHO? (18:21) *Then came Peter*
2. WHY did Peter come? (18:21) *and asked Jesus*
3. HOW? (18:21) *How many times*
4. WHAT must be done? (18:21) *shall I forgive my brother*
5. WHEN ? (18:21) *when he sins*
6. WHERE does he sin? (18:21) *against me? Until seven times?*
7. WHICH path? (18:22) *Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy-seven times.*

**Mat 18: 21-22**

Mat 18:21-22, Pg 667

Commentary: When Jesus answered Peter's question, he took the opportunity to announce his signature number 77. In his Mat 1:17 genealogy, 14 is 7+7 distilled to 77 for the first three naturally descending numbers of the Son of Man. Then the fourth resulting step on his cross in Luke 3:23-38 are 77 ascending Patriarchs to God for the 77 number of the Son of God. (Cipher 31) In the Gospel of John there are seven I AM's for the Son of Man as a witness from earth, and seven I AM's for the Son of God as a witness from heaven together numbered 77. (Cipher 48)

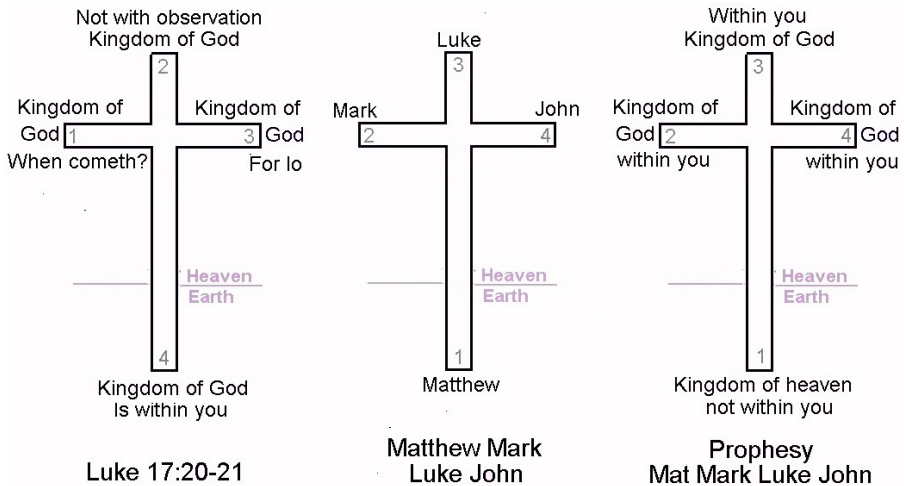
The number 77 originates in the Genesis 1 Creation when evening and morning are counted 7+7, or 77 on the seventh day for the Face of God, who is Yeshua. EVENing is the mother of all living (mankind), including the Son of Man. (Gen 3:20) Jesus is the morning star (Rev 2:28, 22:16).

There are many more examples including Jacob's (Israel's) adoption of Joseph's two sons that changed Jacob's sons from 12 to 14, which is 77 for the Son of Israel. In this Bible there are 18 pictures of the cross in Jesus' Witness Cipher numbered 77 77 77 77, that validate Jesus' signature number 77 through each step of the cross.

Cipher 39. Kingdom of God Come to Earth as in Heaven

(Luke 17: 20-21)

1. WHO? (17:20) *Asked by the Pharisees*
2. WHY ask? (17:20) *when the kingdom of God cometh.*
3. HOW to know? (17:20) *He answered them and said*
4. WHAT to see? (17:20) *The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:*
5. WHEN to see it? (17:21) *Neither shall they say,*
6. WHERE is it? (17:21) *Lo, here! or, There!*
7. WHICH way? (17:21) *For lo, the kingdom of God is within you.*



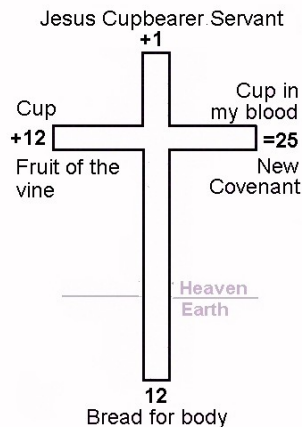
Luke 17: 20-21, Pg 710

Commentary: Jesus testified to the Pharisees through the cross that the kingdom of God is within you on the foot of the cross on earth as Jesus prayed for in the Lord's Prayer. We are children on earth of our Father through EVening. Eve is from evening in the creation. *The man called his wife Eve because she was the mother of all living* children of God on earth from whom we are all natural descendants. (Gen 3:20) It is interpreted that children of God on the foot of the cross on earth are connected to Father, Son and Holy Spirit, when/if baptized through the complete cross of Mat 28:19. (Cipher 35) When that happens the Kingdom of God will come to earth as Jesus Prayed, and as the second and third cross above prophecies.

Cipher 40. New Covenant 25 Cross

(Luke 22:14-20)

1. WHO? (22:14) *And when the hour was come, he (Jesus) sat down, and the (12) apostles with him.*
2. WHY? (22:15) *Jesus said, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:*
3. HOW to fulfill Passover? (22:16) *For I say unto you, I shall not eat it, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.*
4. WHAT to do? (22:17) *And he received a cup, and when he had given thanks, he said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves*
5. WHEN? (22:18) *I shall not drink from henceforth of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.*
6. WHERE? (22:19) *And he took bread, and when he had given thanks, he broke it, and gave to them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.*
7. WHICH way? (22:20) *And the cup in like manner after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood, even that which is poured out for you.*



Luke 22:14-20

Luke 22:14-20, Pg 714

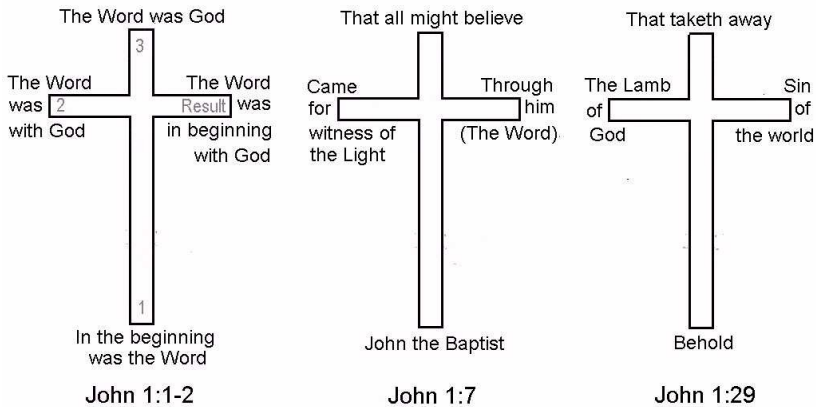
Commentary: At his last supper, before Jesus was about to die on the cross he said, *I shall not eat it, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.* The kingdom of God through the cross was not yet fulfilled, even though Jesus spent more than three years of his life teaching the complete cross with him on the foot of it as the Son of Man.

The number 25 is a holy number that begins in the Creation when evening, morning and day are counted 6+6+6, plus the 7th day made holy. Abram's promise 25 Cross shown in Cipher 5 is a prophecy of Jesus' New Covenant 25. In the Gospel of John there are 25 witnesses doubled for the Son of Man and the Son of God that define 25 tenets of the Kingdom of God. The number 25 was used on the Day of Pentecost when 120 in the upper room received and taught 25 tenets of the Kingdom of God to equal 3000 total baptized.

Cipher 41. Word of God & Jesus' Witness Cipher the Same

(John 1:1-29)

1. WHO? (1:1) *In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.*
2. WHY? (1:2) *The same (the Word/ the result) was in the beginning with God.*
3. HOW were things created? (1:3). *All things were made through him;* (Morning)
4. WHAT did he bring? (1:4) *In him was life; and the life was the light of men.*
5. WHEN it happened? (1:5) *And the light shineth in the darkness; and the darkness apprehended it not.*
6. WHERE was the witness? (1:6) *There came a man, sent from God, whose name was John.*
7. WHICH way? (1:7) *The same came for witness of the light, that all might believe through him.*



John 1:1-29, Pg 718

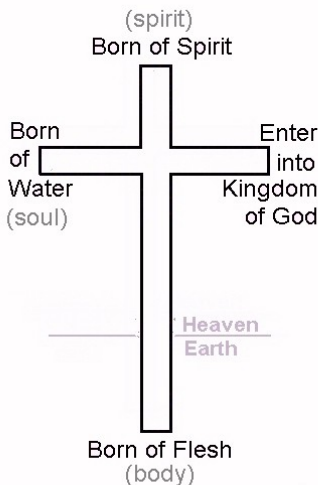
Commentary: The Cross of John 1:1-2 establishes “The Word” as having a circular, or eternal nature similar to YHWH God’s introduction to Moses—I-AM-WHO-I AM. (Cipher 11) Since the Bible is inspired by God, the Bible is also termed “The Word.” Jesus is known as the “Word of God.” One example in the Old Testament is Jer 1:4, *Now the Word of YHWH God came unto me.* When translating this Bible, the Word of God came unto me, in the form of Jesus’ Witness Cipher, who is the Word of God. It is an eternal witness to the Word of God that consistently proves God inspired 40 different human authors through thousands of years and both testaments using the “same” Jesus’ Witness Cipher.

John 1:29 begins another cipher (not shown), which includes day 2 and 3 of John the Baptist’s witness. *On the morrow he seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold, the Lamb of God, that taketh away sin of the world.*

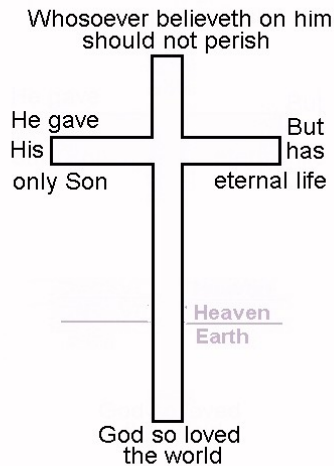
Cipher 42. Eternal Life Through the Cross of Two Rebirths

(John 3:1-16)

1. WHO? (3:1) *There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:*
2. WHY did he come? (3:2) *He said, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God;*
3. HOW can one do these signs? (3:3-4) *AMEN, AMEN, Except one be born anew, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter a second time into his mother's womb, and be born?*
4. WHAT must be done? (3:5) *AMEN, AMEN, Except one be born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God!*
5. WHEN born of what? (3:6-7) *That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not when I said unto thee, Ye must be born anew*
6. WHERE is the Spirit? (3:8) *The wind bloweth where it will and thou hearest the voice thereof, but knowest not whence it cometh, and where it goeth;*
7. WHICH way? (3:8-16) *so is every one that is born of the Spirit.*
For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth on him should not perish, but have eternal life.



John 3:4-5



John 3:16

John 3:1-16, Pg 719

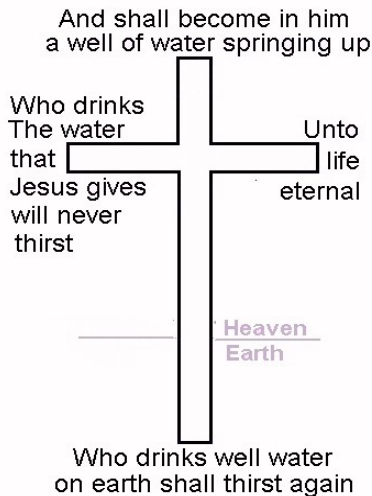
Commentary: Jesus had trouble explaining new spiritual concepts to Nicodemus, who asked *can he enter a second time into his mother's womb, and be born?* Jesus answered him by explaining there must be a birth through the flesh, water, and spirit, which includes two spiritual rebirths, before entry into the Kingdom of God of both heaven and earth.

But why does *God so love the world* on the foot of the above cross? As our father we are His living children on earth as described in the Tree of All Living humans. See Cipher 3.

Cipher 43. Well Water Cross Unto Eternal Life

(John 4-9-14)

1. WHO? (4:9) *The Samaritan woman saith unto Jesus, How is it that thou, a Jew, askest drink of me, who am a Samaritan woman?*
2. WHY drink? (4:10) *If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.*
3. HOW to do it? (4:11) *The woman saith, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: where then hast thou that living water?*
4. WHAT water? (4:13) *Jesus said unto her, Every one that drinketh of this water shall thirst again.*
5. WHEN? (4:14) *But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst.*
6. WHERE? (4:14) *But the water that I shall give him shall become in him a well of water*
7. WHICH way? (4:14) *Springing up unto eternal life.*

**John 4:9-14**

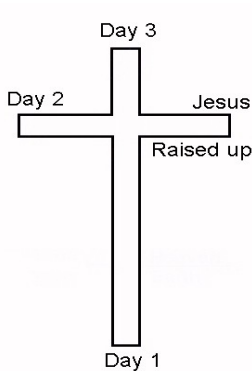
John 4-9-14, Pg 720

Commentary: The imagery of God's Word on the cross includes the cleansing power of water, if even the water of a baptism through the cross. It is likened to a second birth in the water of the soul in the previous Cipher, Cross of Three Births. The simplicity of Jesus' Salvation Formula: 1—2—3—4th step result (Eternal life) is illustrated again with this Well Water Cross, a title that was not added in the above picture. In Jesus' Witness Cipher a commitment was made to name each cross with its verse number in order to glorify Scripture as the SEEable Word of God. The above is one of many pictures of the cross with a 4th step result (Eternal life) that Jesus showed us after three days in the grave; he arose on the third day as the 4th step result—Eternal life.

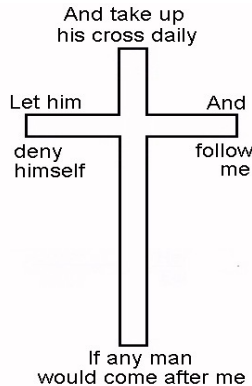
Cipher 44. Take Up Your Own Cross Daily

(Luke 9:18-23)

1. WHO? (9:18) Jesus said, *Who do the multitudes say that I am?*
2. WHY multitudes? (9:19) *And they answering said, John the Baptist; but others say, Elijah; and others, that one of the old prophets is risen again.*
3. HOW do you think? (9:20) *But who say you that I am? And Peter answering said, The Christ of God.*
4. WHAT to believe? (9:21-22) Jesus said, *The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed,*
5. WHEN? (9:22) *And the third day be raised up.*
6. WHERE is audience? (9:23) *And he said unto all,*
7. WHICH way? (9:23) *If any man would come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.*



Luke 9:22



Luke 9:23

Luke 9:18-23, Pg 702

Commentary: How do you take up your own cross if you don't know you have one? Religious books, the internet and preacher's sermons are rife with speculation after speculation, most with good intentions, about what Jesus means above. To see what he really means, literally, return to the Authority of the Baptism Cross in Mat 28:19. (Cipher 35) If your name has not replaced "all nations" to complete personal Baptism through the Cross, the following Scripture can apply:

And he that doth not take his cross (Personal Baptism Cross) and follow after me, is not worthy of me. Mat 10:38

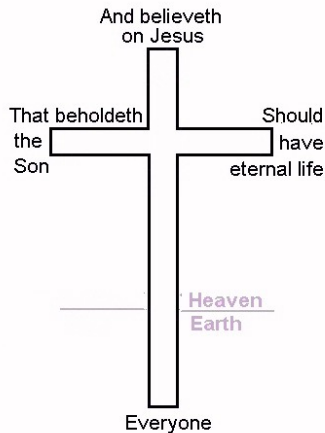
Whosoever doth not bear his own cross (Personal Baptism Cross), and come after me, cannot be my disciple. Luke 14:27

If baptized through the cross, one way to take up your own cross daily is to say the "Lord's Prayer", wherein it is written; *Give us this day our daily bread* ending with, *For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and glory, forever*, while touching the stomach, forehead, right shoulder and left shoulder. Then you may be known in Cipher 77 with the mark of the cross on your forehead.

Cipher 45. the Last Day Cross for Eternal Life

(John 6: 35-40)

1. WHO? (6:35) *Jesus said unto them. I am the bread of life.*
2. WHY? (6:35-36) *He that cometh to me shall not hunger, and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.*
3. HOW qualified? (6:37) *All that which the Father giveth me (the elect) shall come unto me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.*
4. WHAT purpose? (6:38) *I am from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.*
5. WHEN? (6:39) *All which He hath given me (the elect) I should lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last day.*
6. WHERE is life? (6:40) *Everyone that beholdeth the Son, and believeth on him, should have eternal life.*
7. WHICH way? (6:40) *I will raise him up at the last day with eternal life.*



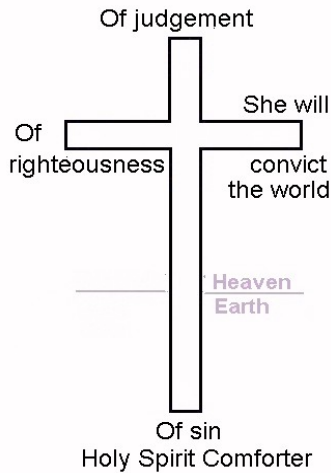
John 6:40

John 6: 35-40, Pg 723

Commentary: Behold the simplicity of the Last Day Cross that beholdeth the Son, and believeth on Jesus. Many times it has been said, "I have to see it to believe it." And now you can see it above on the cross, and on other crosses in the Gospel of John that have a 4th step of eternal life including John 3:16, 4:14, 14:6, 17:2, and John 5:24 on the cross: *He that heareth—my word—and believeth him that sent me—hath eternal life.*

Cipher 46. Holy Spirit comforter: She Will Convict the World (John 16: 7-8)

1. WHO? (16:7) *Nevertheless I (Jesus) tell you the truth:*
2. WHY now? (16:7) *It is expedient for you that I go away;*
3. HOW does that help? (16:7) *for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you;*
4. WHAT must be done? (16:7) *but if I go, I will send Her unto you.*
5. WHEN? (16:8) *And She, when She is come,*
6. WHERE? (16:8) *She will convict the world*
7. WHICH way? (16:8) *in respect of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:*



John 16:8

John 16: 7-8, Pg 732

Commentary: Traditional Bible readers might say, Where did this gender of the Holy Spirit, "she," come from?

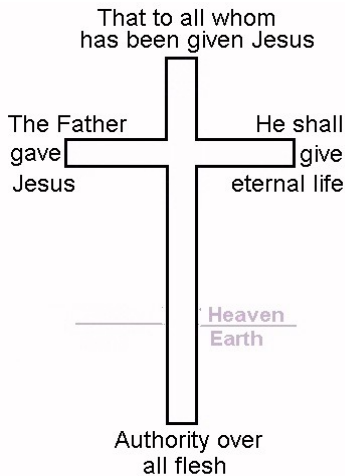
When she was defined by the man-made Greek language, she was an, "it." When she was defined by the man-made Latin language, she became a, "he." When she is in the Old Testament holy Hebrew language, she is and always was feminine. When she was in the Aramaic language that Jesus spoke in, she was feminine also. When she was in the spiritual Creation she was the good (holy) spiritual Light. When she is in Proverbs 8, she is Lady Wisdom. (Cipher 12) When she is in Strong's Greek Concordance #1438 she can be either, "it, he, or she." When she is in this Bible, she is translated to be the heavenly mother of the Son of God in the Ephesians 3 Family of God. (Cipher 62)

For how else could God have a Son in heaven? Ask any mother.

Cipher 47. Authority Cross Over All Flesh for Eternal Life

(John 17: 1-4)

1. WHO? (17:1) *Jesus; and lifting up his eyes to heaven, he said, Father,*
2. WHY? (17:1) *The hour is come; glorify thy Son, that the son may glorify thee:*
3. HOW? (17:2) *Even as thou (Father) gavest him authority over all flesh.*
4. WHAT reason? (17:2) *That to all whom thou hast given him, he should give eternal life.*
5. WHEN? (17:3) *And this is life eternal, that they should know thee the only true God.*
6. WHERE? (17:4) *I glorified thee on the earth,.*
7. WHICH purpose? (17:4) *Having accomplished the work which thou hast given me to do.*



John 17:2

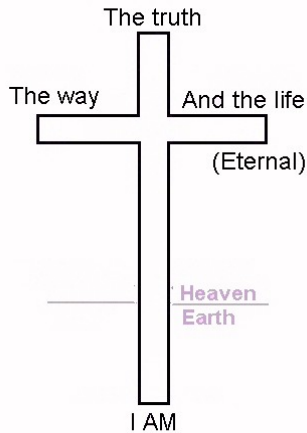
John 17: 1-4, Pg 732

Commentary: It is written in Jeremiah 32:27, *Behold, I am YHWH, the God of all flesh*, which forms the God of All Flesh Cross. (Cipher 27) It was then that YHWH God announced His authority over flesh on earth through the cross, just as Jesus announces his authority through the cross above to connect humans (flesh) on earth to eternal life in heaven. *And this is life eternal, that they should know thee (YHWH) the only true God.* Likewise it can also mean; *And this is not life eternal, that they should not know thee (YHWH) the only true God.*

Cipher 48. I AM 77. Forever Seven Spirits of God

(John 6:35-15:1)

1. WHO brings new life? (6:35) *I am the bread of life*
2. WHY can't I see in darkness? (8:12) *I am the light of the world*
3. HOW do I get into heaven? (10:7) *I am the door of the sheep*
4. WHAT guide? (10:11) *I am the good Shepherd*
5. WHEN was it done? (11:25) *I am the resurrection and the life*
6. WHERE is afterlife? (14:6) *I am the way, and the truth and the life: no one cometh unto to the Father, except through me.*
7. WHICH truth? (15:1) *I am the true vine and my Father is the husbandman.*

**John 14:6**

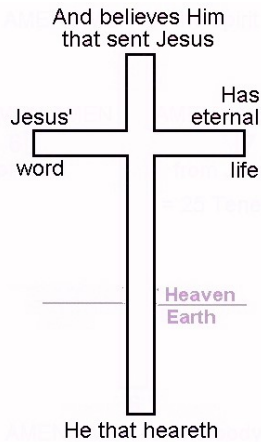
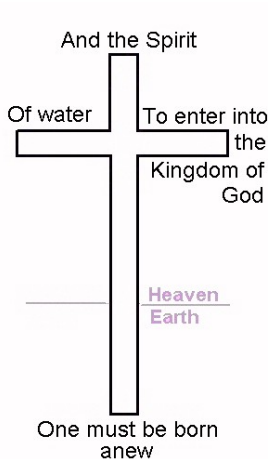
John 6:35-15:1, Pg 723

Commentary: Double seven (7+7, 14 or 77) is the signature number of Jesus who is both the Son of Man, and the Son of God. Above are seven spirits of God twice, that lead to Jesus' Cross of I AM.

A walking talking Cross, 1-2-3 plus four,
 said; I AM—the way—the truth—and life evermore.
 The only formula, for salvation to be,
 said; No one comes to the Father, except through me.

Cipher 49. Testimony of 7 by Amen, Amen for Kingdom of God (John 1:51-5:24)

1. WHO? (1:51) *AMEN, AMEN, Ye shall see the heaven opened, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.*
2. WHY? (3:3) *AMEN, AMEN, Except one be born anew, he cannot see the kingdom of God.*
3. HOW? (3:5) *AMEN, AMEN, Except one be born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God!*
4. WHAT? (3:11) *AMEN, AMEN, We speak that what we know, and bear witness of that what we have seen; and ye receive not our witness*
5. WHEN? (5:19) *AMEN, AMEN, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father doing: for what things soever he doeth, these the Son also doeth in like manner.*
6. WHERE? (5:24) *AMEN, AMEN, He that heareth my word, and believeth him that sent me, hath eternal life, and cometh not into judgment, but hath passed out of death into life.*
7. WHICH way? (5:25) *AMEN, AMEN, The hour cometh, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God; and they that hear shall live.*



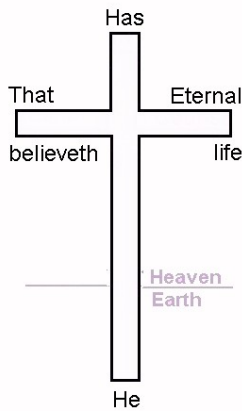
John 1:51-5:24, Pg 719

Commentary: This is the first of four ciphers that reveal a 25-tenet testimony to the Kingdom of God. There are 25 AMEN witnesses from earth by the Son of Man, and 25 AMEN witnesses from heaven by the Son of God. These two spoke together like this; *We speak that what we know, and bear witness of that what we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.* Both crosses above are arranged in Tree of Life salvation formula 1—2—3—4th step result order that lead to eternal life in the Kingdom of God, with 2nd rebirth in the spirit. (Cipher 42) The number 25 begins in the Creation counting evening, morning and day 666 on the sixth day, and adding the 7th day completion. (Cipher5) Jesus' New Covenant is numbered 25. (Cipher 40) Date 666 has 25 men worshipping the sun in the east, when the morning brings a new day numbered 25. (Cipher 77)

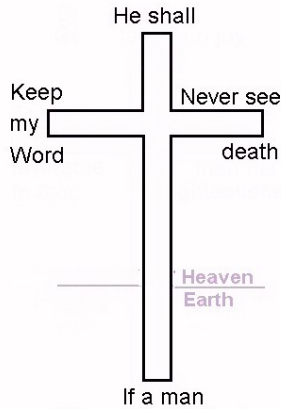
Note: The Greek NT Tishendorf translates the double witness *αμην αμην* to amen, amen.

Cipher 50. Testimony of 6 from Amen, Amen for body (John 6:26-8:51)

1. WHO for the body? (6:26) *AMEN, AMEN* Ye seek me, not because ye saw signs, but because ye ate of the loaves, and were filled.
2. WHY bread ? (6:32) *AMEN, AMEN*, It was not Moses that gave you the bread out of heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread out of heaven
3. HOW to live forever? (6:47) *AMEN, AMEN*, He that believeth hath eternal life.
4. WHAT must we do? (6:53) *AMEN, AMEN*, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, ye have not life in yourselves.
5. WHEN do we know? (8:34) *AMEN, AMEN*, Every one that committeth sin is the bondservant of sin.
6. WHERE is life? (8:51) *AMEN, AMEN*, If a man keep my word, he shall never see death.



John 6:47



John 8:51

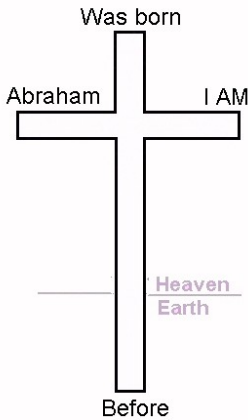
John 6:26-8:51, Pg 723

Commentary: This is the first cipher of three that does not have a seventh question of WHICH, since this testimony is structured by the 7-6-6-6 set of AMENs, even though the Kingdom of God comes 6-6-6-7 through the cross. The main sign is bread from heaven for the body. Obedience is the major theme when we are instructed to keep Jesus' word. Simplicity of salvation is shown by the two crosses above. They are arranged like the Tree of Life formula: 1—2—3—4th step result; eternal life in the Kingdom of God.

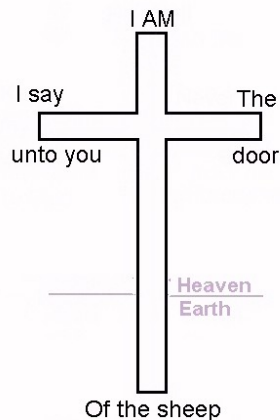
Cipher 51. Testimony of 6 from Amen, Amen for soul

(John 8:58-13:20)

1. WHO is for the soul? (8:58) *AMEN, AMEN, Before Abraham was born, I am.*
2. WHY? (10:1) *AMEN, AMEN, He that entereth not by the door into the fold of the sheep, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber*
3. HOW do I get into fold of sheep? (10:7) *AMEN, AMEN, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.*
4. WHAT must happen? (12:24) *AMEN, AMEN, Except a grain of wheat fall into the earth and die, it abideth by itself alone; but if it die, it beareth much fruit.*
5. WHEN sent? (13:16) *AMEN, AMEN, A servant is not greater than his lord; neither one that is sent greater than he that sent him.*
6. WHERE is servant? (13:20) *AMEN, AMEN, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.*



John 8:58



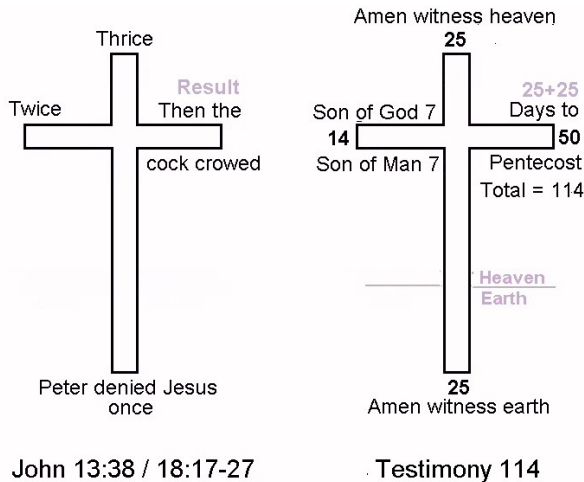
John 10:7

John 8:58-13:20, Pg 726

Commentary: Jesus' words, *Before Abraham was born, I am*, relate to God's promise to Abram through the cross numbered 25. (Cipher 5) It is a prophecy of this Kingdom of God testimony that shows a sacrifice of three 3-year-old animals. There were 2 parts of a heifer for the body counted six, 2 parts of a she-goat for the soul counted six, and 2 parts of a ram for the spirit counted six. Two parts prophecy the two AMENs in this testimony, and the 666 prophecies the body, soul and spirit in this testimony. There was also a pigeon and a dove counted seven that were not sacrificed. These two birds live, a prophecy of AMEN, AMEN counted seven that begin this testimony.

Cipher 52. Testimony of 6 from Amen, Amen for Spirit (John 13:21–21:18)

1. WHO? (13:21) *Jesus was troubled in the spirit, and testified, and said, AMEN, AMEN, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.*
2. WHY? (13:38) *Jesus answereth, Wilt thou lay down thy life for me? AMEN, AMEN, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.*
3. HOW? (14:12) *AMEN, AMEN, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto the Father.*
4. WHAT will happen? (16:20) *AMEN, AMEN, Ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.*
5. WHEN? (16:23) *In that day ye shall ask me no question. AMEN, AMEN, I say unto you, if ye shall ask anything of the Father, he will give it you in my name.*
6. WHERE? (21:18) *AMEN, AMEN, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst where thou wouldst: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee where thou wouldst not.*

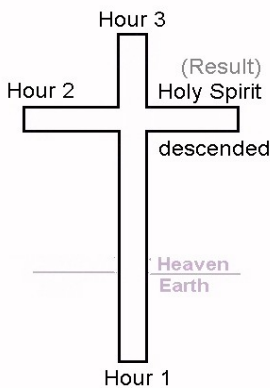


John 13:21–21:18, Pg 730

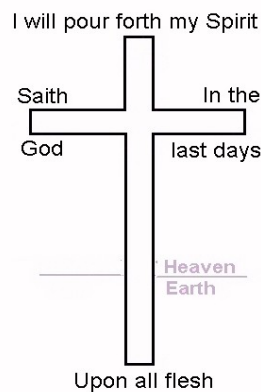
Commentary: Peter's denial of Jesus thrice points to incompleteness of the third birth in the spirit with the Holy Spirit that Jesus taught Nicodemus on the rooftop. (John 3:1-16) It follows the simplicity of three prior crosses in this 4-fold testimony; 1—2—3—4th step result; *Eternal life*. (John 5:24, 6:47 and 8:52) The cross follows the simplicity of the YHWH-God Cross; I—AM—WHO—I AM. (Ex 3:14, Ciphers 10,11) Sadly however, John 21:18 above implies yet another sign of denial *when thou shalt be old another shall gird thee, and carry thee where thou wouldst not*. This ending verse implies the simplicity of the cross may not be received. The Testimony 114 above is also delivered on and through the cross, where the 4th step result is the prophecy of 50 days to Pentecost. The origination of 114 is the number of Lambs sacrificed during the seven-day Feast of Tabernacles. (Cipher 18) Jesus testified to 114 again, with verse 1 of the Gospel of Thomas through this cross; *Whoever—discovers—the interpretation of these 114 sayings—will not taste death*.

Cipher 53. Day of Pentecost 25 Tenets for the Kingdom of God (Acts 1:15-2:41)

1. WHO? (1:15) *Peter stood up in the midst of the multitude, a hundred and twenty,*
2. WHY? (2:1) *when the day of Pentecost was now come, they were all together in one place.*
3. HOW did She come? (2:2) *Suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of the rushing of a mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.*
4. WHAT happened? (2:3-14) *And there appeared unto them tongues parting asunder, like as of fire; and it sat upon each one of them. They were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.*
5. WHEN did She come? (2:15) *These are not drunken, as ye suppose; seeing it is but the third hour of the day.*
6. WHERE did She go? (2:16-17) *It shall be in the last days, saith God, I will pour forth of my Spirit upon all flesh:*
7. WHICH way? (2:41) *They then that received his word were baptized: and there were added unto them in that day three thousand souls.*



Acts (2:15)



Acts 2:17 / Joel 2:28

Acts 1:15-2:41, Pg 737

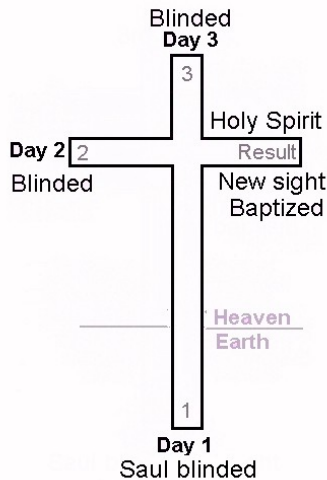
Commentary: The Cross of Acts 3:16 depicts a familiar process on the cross. Three hours, or three steps, before the 4th step result, the Holy Spirit descended. This is not unlike another instance of three steps before a 4th step result. Jesus spent three days in the grave before the 4th step result—he arose. The Cross of Acts 2:17 / Joel 2:28 is a prophecy for the Day of Pentecost, when *God will pour forth of my Spirit upon all flesh on earth*.

In the Gospel of John there is a testimony of 25 tenets for the Kingdom of God. These 25 tenets doubled for the Son of Man and the Son of God prophecy 50, the Day of Pentecost. (Ciphers 49-52) The 25 tenets for the Kingdom of God was delivered to the 120 men in the upper room, since 120 times 25 equal 3000 baptized on the Day of Pentecost. It is interpreted that the 120 men were not babbling incoherent sounds. The 120 were praising and teaching the 25 tenets of the Kingdom of God to the 3000 baptized that Day of Pentecost.

Cipher 54. Conversion of Saul to Paul

(Acts 9:3-18)

1. WHO? (9:3-4) As Saul (Paul) journeyed, it came to pass that he drew nigh unto Damascus: and suddenly there shone round about him a light out of heaven:
2. WHY the light? (9:4-5) Saul fell upon the earth, heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? I am Jesus whom thou persecutes.
3. HOW to proceed? (9:5) Rise, and enter into the city,
4. WHAT to do? (9:6) And it shall be told thee what thou must do
5. WHEN? (9:9) And he was three days without sight, and did neither eat nor drink
6. WHERE? (9:10) Now there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias;
7. WHICH way? (9:17-18) Ananias laid his hands on Saul who was filled with the Holy Spirit. and straightway there fell from his eyes as it were scales, and he received his sight; and he arose and was baptized.



Acts 9:8-9, 18

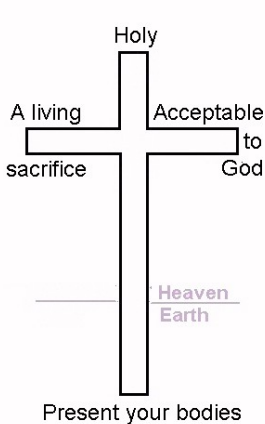
Acts 9:3-18, Pg 744

Commentary: Saul of Tarsus, a Jewish Pharisee from the tribe of Benjamin, was conscripted through the cross above by the Son of God as the 13th Apostle to bring the Gospel of Grace to the Gentiles. Jesus spent three days in the grave before the fourth step result through the cross, he arose. Like Jesus, Paul spent three days blinded before the fourth step result through the cross, he received his sight and was baptized. So, Paul was baptized through the cross as explained in the authority to baptize Cipher 35. Through this authoritative baptism, inspired by the Son of God, (Christ Jesus) Paul received authority to bring the Gospel of Grace to the Gentiles. Since Saul was a Roman citizen from birth, he also had the name of Paul. Like Jesus, Paul taught the Cross as will be shown with forthcoming Ciphers.

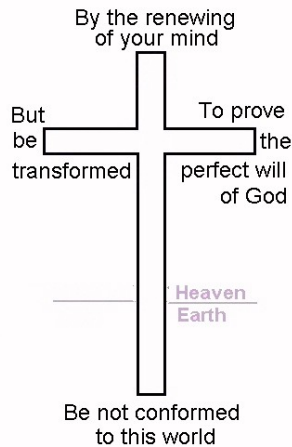
Cipher 55.The Transformation Cross

(Rom 12:1-2)

1. WHO? (12:1) *I beseech you therefore, brethren,*
2. WHY? (12:1) *by the mercies of God,*
3. HOW? (12:1) *present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God,*
4. WHAT for? (12:1-2) *which is your spiritual service. And be not conformed according to this world*
5. WHEN saved? (12:2) *but be ye transformed*
6. WHERE? (12:2) *by the renewing of your mind,*
7. WHICH way? (12:2) *and ye may prove what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God.*



Rom 12:1



Rom 12:2

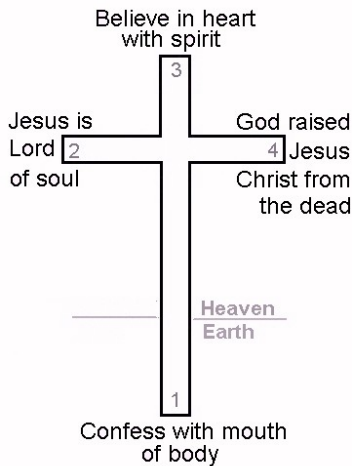
Romans 1:1-15:12, Pg 769

Commentary: The perfect will of God is presented with only two verses that generate two perfect crosses for sacrifice and transformation. Needless to say, both crosses follow the perfect 1–2–3–4th step result cross of the perfect will of God, as Jesus said: I AM—the way—the truth—and the life (forever) cross. SEE it to believe it, the simplicity of the perfect will of God through Jesus' Witness Cipher and be transformed.

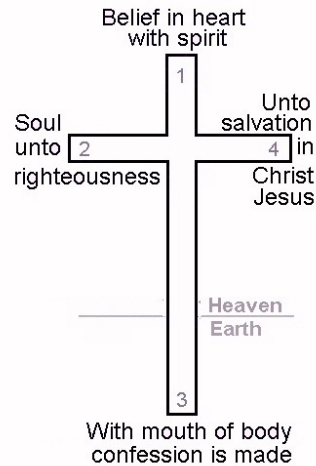
Cipher 56. Sinner's Prayer Petition and Response 25

(Rom 10:1-10)

1. WHO? (10:1) *My (Paul's) supplication to God is for them, that they may be saved.*
2. WHY? (10:2-3) *Seeking their own, they did not subject themselves to the righteousness of God.*
3. HOW to believe? (10:4) *For Christ is the end of the law unto righteousness to everyone that believeth.*
4. WHAT? (10:5-8) *But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart.*
5. WHEN saved? (10:9) *Confess with thy mouth Jesus as Lord, and shalt believe in thy heart that God raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. (Sinner's Prayer Petition)*
6. WHERE? (10:10) *For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made (Sinner's Prayer Response)*
7. WHICH way? (10:10) *unto salvation.*



Rom 10:9
(Petition 25)



Rom 10:10
(Response 25)

Romans 10:1-10, Pg 767

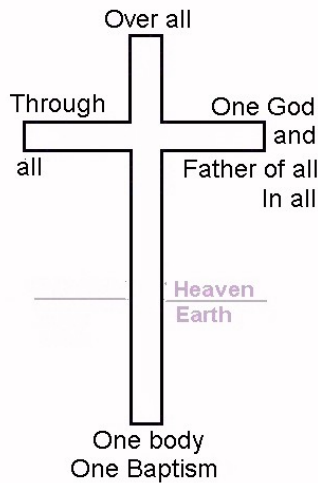
Commentary: It is interpreted Paul's "Jesus Christ" means Jesus who is the Christ—the Son of Man, who was incarnate in the world. Paul's "Christ Jesus" means Christ the risen Son of God, who was not incarnate in the world, and who met Paul on the road to Damascus. We are saved through the Petition Cross with faith that God raised Jesus Christ (Son of Man) from the dead unto salvation in Christ Jesus (Son of God).

The Petition Cross is numbered (6+6+6+7=25) like the Kingdom of God number 25 in Cipher 49. The 666 is generated in the spiritual creation when evening, morning and day are counted on the incomplete sixth day when man was created. Plus 7 is Seven Spirits of God for Jesus' 7 natures. The Response Cross is numbered (7+7+7+4=25) where 777 is the number of the Holy Spirit, and four is the number of the cross on forehead.

Cipher 57. The Simplicity of Seven Through the Cross

(Eph 4:4-6)

1. WHO? (4:4) *There is one body,*
2. WHY one? (4:4) *and one Spirit,*
3. HOW received? (4:4) *even as also ye were called in one hope*
4. WHAT for? (4:4) *of your calling;*
5. WHEN called by who? (4:5) *one Lord, Jesus*
6. WHERE is belief? (4:5) *one faith,*
7. WHICH way? (4:5-6) *one baptism, one God and Father of all, who is over all, and through all, and in all.*

**Eph 4:6**

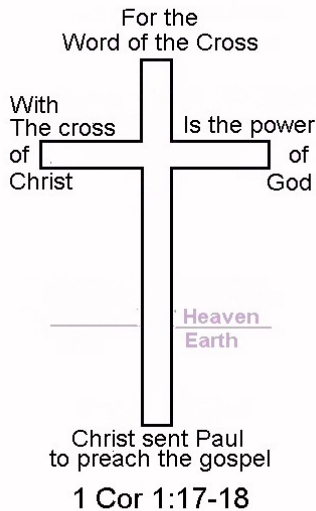
Eph 4:4-6, Pg 794

Commentary: There is the simplicity of seven ordered questions answered with just three ordered verses. There is the simplicity of the Eph 4:6 Cross with 1–2–3–4th step result: *One God and Father of all*. Paul writes *through all* the cross for baptism, which is what Jesus tells us in his 4-step baptism instruction with all nations (one's personal name) on the foot of the cross, which uses the complete verse of Mat 28. 19.

Cipher 58. The Word of the Cross is the Power of God

(1 Cor 1:11-24)

1. WHO? (1:11) *For it hath been signified unto me (Paul) concerning you (Corinthians)*
2. WHY? (1:11) *There are contentions among you. Division in the church.*
3. HOW to fix? (1:17) *For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not in wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made void.*
4. WHAT solution? (1:18) *For the word of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us who are saved it is the power of God.*
5. WHEN? (1:19) *For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought.*
6. WHERE? (1:20) *Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world?*
7. WHICH power? (1:21-24) *Unto them that are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God.*



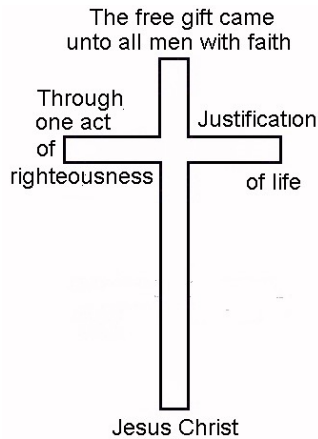
1 Cor 1:11-24, Pg 772

Commentary: Christ sent Paul to preach the gospel with the Cross of Christ, *not in wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made void*, for the word of the Cross is the power of God. In short, no cross, no power. The Power of God through the cross above is preceded by three steps. The cross illustrates Paul's message of the power of God so one can see and perceive the message as well as just hear or read the words. Jesus' Witness Cipher leads to a picture of the word of the Cross that illustrates the power of YHWH God 77 times. The power of God is revealed as a single author of the Bible, when the Cross is the consistent destination of Seven Spirits of God that answer seven questions in divine order seventy-seven times, even though there were 40 different human writers of the Bible over 6,000 human years.

Cipher 59. Justification By Faith Through Jesus Christ

(Rom 5:15-18)

1. WHO? 5:15-16 *The gift by the grace of the one man, Jesus Christ, abound unto the many. And not as through one that sinned, so is the gift:*
2. WHY? 5:16 *the judgment came of one unto condemnation,*
3. HOW saved? 5:16 *but the free gift came of many trespasses unto justification.*
4. WHAT for? 5:17 *For if, by the trespass of the one, death reigned through the one, (Adam)*
5. WHEN gift received? 5:17 *much more shall they that receive the abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness reign*
6. WHERE is life? 5:17 *in life through the one, even Jesus Christ.*
7. WHICH way? 5:18 *So then as through one trespass the judgment came unto all men to condemnation; even so through one act of righteousness the free gift came unto all men to justification of life*

**Rom 5:18**

Rom 5:15-18, Pg 765

Commentary: According to Paul we cannot be justified before God with obedience to the law. Job learned that the righteousness God recognizes comes from another—not himself. (See ciphers 22-23) By faith through one act of sacrifice by Jesus Christ (Son of Man) on our behalf do we have justification for our free gift of righteousness, and salvation in Christ Jesus (Son of God). Paul emphasizes the word “through”, when speaking about righteousness from Jesus Christ, if even grace, or life through the one, even Jesus Christ, or even so through one act of righteousness the free gift.

Cipher 60. Jew and Gentile One Body Through the Cross

(Eph 2: 4-18)

WHO? (2:4). *God, being rich in mercy*

WHY mercy? (2:4) *For his great love wherewith he loved us,*

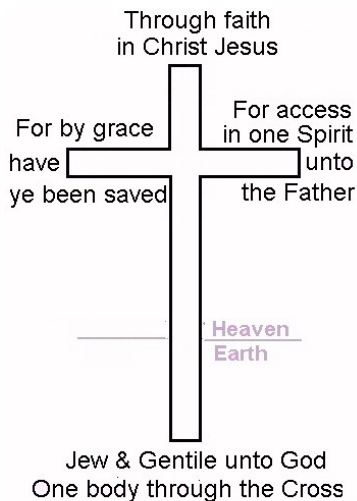
HOW saved? (2:5) *Even when we were dead through our trespasses, made us alive together with Christ, (by grace have ye been saved),*

WHAT did He do? (2:6)? *Raised us up with him, and made us to sit with him in the heavenly places, in Christ Jesus.*

WHEN? (2:7) *That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding riches of his grace in kindness toward us in Christ Jesus.*

WHERE is salvation? (2:8-9) *for by grace have ye been saved through faith; and that not of yourselves. it is the gift of God; not of works, that no man should glory.*

WHICH path (2:11,16,18) *Wherefore remember, that once ye, the Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called Circumcision, in the flesh, made by hands; and might reconcile them both in one body unto God through the cross, for through him we both have our access in one Spirit unto the Father.*



Eph 2:11-18

Ephesians 2: 4-18, Pg 793

Commentary: The Apostle Paul writes that grace is received through the cross, if even Jew and Gentile as one spirit in Christ Jesus, who is the Son of God. In this cipher the reader does not have to imagine a visual image that Scripture creates. Paul tells us *through the cross by grace have ye been saved*, which the cross above illustrates *we both have our access in one Spirit unto the Father*. As our Father we are His children on earth through His daughter EVEning. This is why *For his great love wherewith he loved us*.

Cipher 61. The Gentiles Are Fellow-heirs of the Promise of Christ (Eph 3: 1-6)

WHO? (3:1). *Paul, the prisoner of Christ Jesus in behalf of you Gentiles*

WHY a prisoner? (3:2) *For the dispensation of that grace of God which was given me to you-ward.*

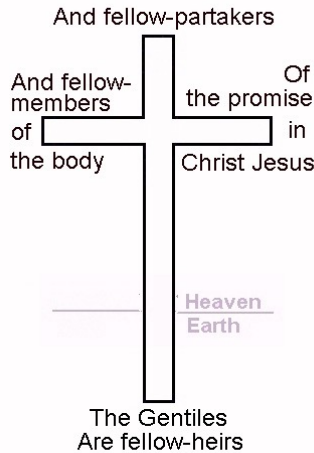
HOW? (3:3) *How that by revelation was made known unto me the mystery*

WHAT mystery? (3:4)? *As I wrote before ye can perceive my understanding in the mystery of Christ.*

WHEN known? (3:5) *Which in other generations was not made known unto the sons of men.*

WHERE? (3:5) *As it hath now been revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets in the Spirit*

WHICH path (3:6) *The Gentiles are fellow-heirs, and fellow-members of the body, and fellow-partakers of the promise in Christ Jesus through the gospel.*



Eph 3:6

Ephesians 3: 1-6, Pg 794

Commentary: Paul introduces himself typically as an Apostle, or prisoner, or servant of Christ Jesus, or just Christ. (Son of God), who is in heaven. Paul writes, *As I wrote before ye can perceive*, (SEE the cross of Christ, or word of the cross is the power of God, Cipher 58), *my understanding in the mystery of Christ.*

In the Old Testament the Gentiles were included into the original 12 tribes of Jacob, (Israel), when he adopted both of the half Gentile and half Jewish sons of Joseph. In this way the Gentiles became fellow, heirs, members and partakers in Paul's Gospel of Grace. The tribes of Israel increased from 12 to 14, which is 77 the (7+7) signature of Jesus.

Cipher 62. The Fullness of God in Family and Form of the Cross (Eph 3:7-19)

WHO? (3:7). *Paul was made a minister, according to the working of God his power.*

WHY? (3:8) *To preach unto the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ;*

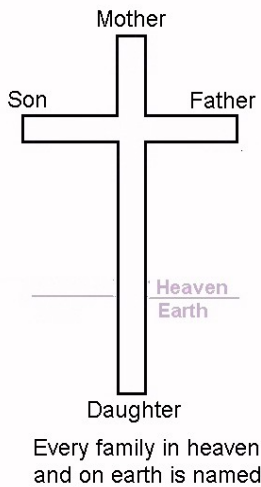
HOW? (3:9) *To make all men SEE*

WHAT? (3:9)? *What is the dispensation of the mystery.*

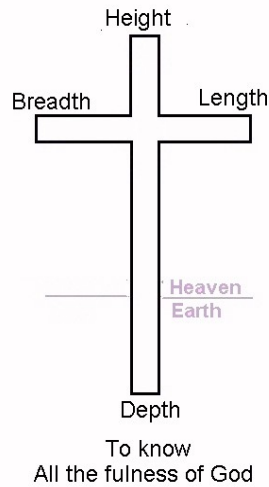
WHEN? (3:9) *Which for ages hath been hid in God who created all things;*

WHERE through? (3:10) *Unto the principalities and the powers in the heavenly places might be made known through the church the manifold wisdom of God.*

WHICH God? (3:14-19) *The Father from whom every family in heaven and on earth is named what is the breadth and length and height and depth to know all the fullness of God.*



Eph 3:15



Eph 3:19

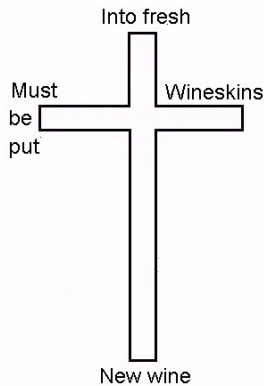
Ephesians 3:7-19, Pg 794

Commentary: Every family on earth without daughters would be extinct with no daughters to produce new babies after the first generation. Needless to say, daughters are necessary on earth. So where is the daughter that the Apostle Paul implies exists in *every family in heaven*? In the Lord's Prayer Jesus taught us to pray to our Father in heaven. With this, Jesus defined us as children on earth of our Father in heaven. It is interpreted that Gen 3:20 defines God's daughter. *And the man called his wife Eve because she was the mother of all living humans on earth, who is evening in heaven.* The Apostle Paul then, *To make all men SEE What is the dispensation of the mystery* gave us the Cross of the Fullness of God. There is the breadth of the Son between heaven and earth, *and* the endless length of time for the Eternal Father, *and* the height of the Most-High Holy Spirit Mother of the Son of God in heaven, *and* the depth in earth of God's daughter in earth *To know all the fulness of God.*

Cipher 63 New Wineskin for New Truth

(Luke 5:37-39) .

1. WHO? (5:37) *No man*
2. WHY save new wine? (5:37) *putteth new wine into old wine-skins;*
3. HOW it fails? (5:37) *else the new wine will burst the skins,*
4. WHAT happens? (5:37) *itself will be spilled,*
5. WHEN? (5:37) *and the skins will perish.*
6. WHERE is old wine? (5:39) *no man having drunk old wine desireth new; for he saith, The old is good.*
7. WHICH way new? (5:38) *But new wine must be put into fresh wine-skins.*



Luke 5:38

Luke 5:37-39, Pg 698

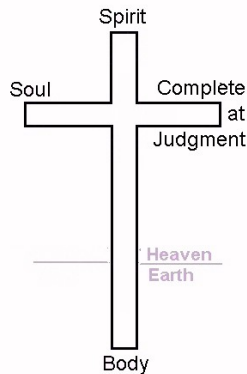
Commentary: The original context of this wineskin cipher is Jesus choosing his disciples. The first part of Luke's chapter 5 describes Jesus calling Peter, Andrew, James, John and Matthew to be his disciples. Jesus did not choose any Hebrew priest who practiced the Law of Moses having drunk old wine, because of the difficulty of teaching disciples with prior learning as compared to teaching new, uneducated disciples with empty wine-skins. The old wine-skin of Judaism could not be gradually reformed. It had to be replaced by the New Covenant with a new wine-skin.

Fast-forward to today with an old wine-skin size 3, and Jesus calling for disciples with a wine-skin size 4, shaped like the cross of YHWH God. Can one with a wine-skin size 3 adopt the new wine-skin size 4 taught by Jesus' Witness Cipher? *No man having drunk old wine desireth new; for he saith, The old is good.* However, backwind the tape to Cipher 3 and see the old original wine-skin size 4, that waits for one who says, *The old is good.*

Cipher 64. Body, Soul, Spirit Complete for Judgment

(1 Thes 4:15-5:24)

1. WHO? (4:15) *We that are alive, that are left unto the coming of the Lord.*
2. WHY not now? (4:15) *Shall in no wise precede them that are fallen asleep.*
3. HOW? (4:16) *For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven, and the dead in Christ shall rise first;*
4. WHAT then? (4:17) *Then we that are alive, that are left, shall together with them be caught up in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.*
5. WHEN is judgment? (5:2-3) *The day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. When they are saying, Peace and safety, then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall in no wise escape.*
6. WHERE is hope? (5:11-22) *Wherefore exhort one another, and build each other up, even as also ye do. Rejoice always; pray without ceasing; in everything give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus to you-ward. Quench not the Spirit; abstain from every form of evil.*
7. WHICH way? (5:23) *And the God of peace himself sanctify you wholly; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved entire, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.*



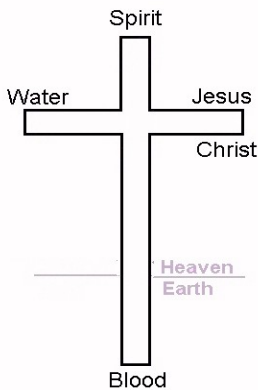
1 Thess 5:23

Thessalonians 4:15-5:24, Pg 805

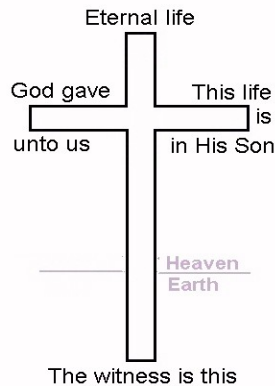
Commentary: Paul's body, soul and spirit agrees with what Jesus taught to Nicodemus on the rooftop. Jesus taught one must be born in the flesh, water and spirit in Cipher 42. Merged with what Paul taught comes together like this: One must be born in the flesh of the body, water of the soul and born in the spirit with the Holy Spirit. Both crosses follow the pattern of God's Tree of Life 1-2-3-4th step result in Cipher 3. What God taught in the physical Creation, and what Jesus taught Nicodemus in the Gospel of John, and what Paul taught to the Thessalonians come together perfectly through the cross. It is interpreted there is no other way. Therefore, baptism must also come through the same complete cross of YHWH God into the father Son and Holy Spirit.

Cipher 65. The Witness of Three Agree in One. Jesus Is the Christ (1 John 5:1-11)

1. WHO? (5:1) *Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is begotten of God: and whosoever loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.*
2. WHY? (5:2) *Hereby we know that we love the children of God,*
3. HOW to love God? (5:3) *For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments:*
4. WHAT overcomes? (5:4-5) *For whatsoever is begotten of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that hath overcome the world. And who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?*
5. WHEN? (5:6) *This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not with the water only, but with the water and with the blood.*
6. WHERE are the witnesses? (5:7-8) *And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is the truth. For there are three who bear witness, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and the three agree in one.*
7. WHICH path? (5:9-11) *The witness is this, that God gave unto us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.*



1 John 5:7-8



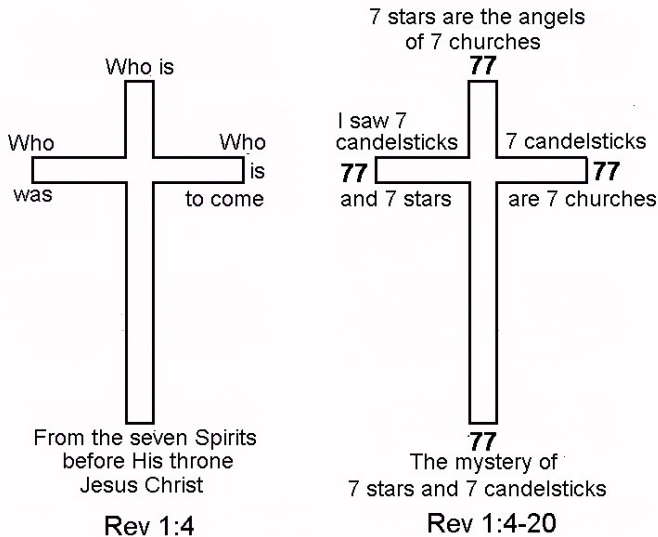
1 John 5:11

1 John 5:1-11, Pg 835

Commentary: See how John's cross that begins with blood, water and spirit above relates to Paul's cross that begins with body, soul and spirit in the previous cipher. There is blood from the body, water for the soul and spirit with the Holy Spirit. The Jewish ritual, Day of Atonement, requires blood from a bull and a goat to be sprinkled seven times each for the mercy seat, tent of meeting and altar. A cross with four double sevens is generated that defines the same numbered cross of Jesus Christ's genealogy. (Cipher 16, 77-77-77-77) In John 3:4-5 Jesus taught entry into the Kingdom of God first requires three steps on the cross; One must be born in the flesh, born in the water and born in the spirit. (Cipher 42) So, John's witness is blood from the flesh of the body, water for baptism of the soul and birth in the Holy Spirit through the cross to reach the 4th step result—eternal life with Jesus Christ.

Cipher 66. Revelation Begins 77 77 77 77 with 7 Spirits of God (Rev 1:1-4)

1. WHO? (1:1) *The Revelation of Jesus Christ.*
2. WHY? (1:1) *God gave him to show things, which must shortly come to pass.*
3. HOW? (1:1) *He sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John.*
4. WHAT? (1:2) *To bare witness of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ.*
5. WHEN? (1:3) *The time is at hand.*
6. WHERE? (1:4) *To the seven churches that are in Asia.*
7. WHICH way do these 7 spirits of God lead? (1:4) *Him who is and who was and who is to come, and from the seven Spirits that are before his throne.*



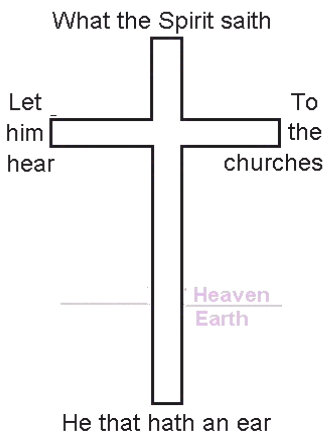
Revelation 1:1-4, Pg 839

Commentary: Rev 1:1-4 reveals the Eternal Cross of Jesus Christ, but the second cross numbered 77 requires three more verses: v.12. *And I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And having turned I saw seven golden candlesticks;* v.16. *And he had in his right hand seven stars:* v.20. *The mystery of the seven stars which thou saw in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks are seven churches.* It is interpreted that the light of the seven candlesticks is a witness of Light on earth by the Son of Man. The light of the seven stars is a witness of Light in heaven by the Son of God. The four double seven cross above generates the same numbers of Jesus Christ Genealogy Cross that begin both the Old and New Testament. Now it begins Revelation to identify the mystery of 77 that comes later in the Revelation 77 Generations Cross that ends with God's wrath.

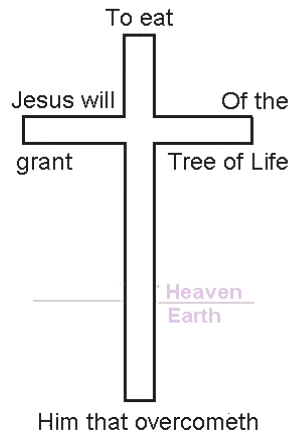
Cipher 67. First Letter to Ephesus from Jesus Signed 77

(Rev 2:1-7)

1. WHO? (2:1-2) *To the angel of the church in Ephesus saith he that holdeth the seven stars in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks.*(77)
2. WHY? (2:2-3) *I know thy works, and thy toil and patience, and that thou canst not bear evil men.*
3. HOW to repent? (2:4) *But I have this against thee, that thou didst leave thy first love.*
4. WHAT to do? (2:5) *Remember therefore where thou art fallen and repent and do the first works.*
5. WHEN? (2:5) *Or else I come to thee, and will move thy candlestick out of its place, except repent.*
6. WHERE good? (2:6) *But this thou hast, that thou hatest the works of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.*
7. WHICH way? (2:7) *He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to the churches. To him that overcometh, to him will I give to eat of the tree of life.*



Rev 2:7



Rev 2:7

Revelation 2:1-7, Pg 839

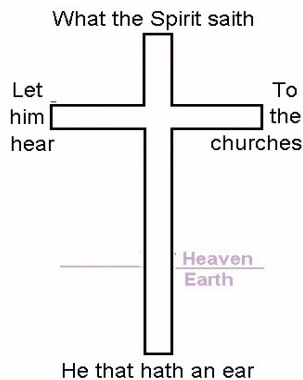
Commentary: Jesus' Witness Cipher always uses seven ordered questions answered by seven Spirits of God that generate a picture of the cross. In all seven of each church letter the same Scripture in Rev 2:7 is repeated exactly seven times for the *He that has an ear* cross. Also, in all seven letters a second cross begins with *Him* or *He that overcometh* on the foot of a cross. Throughout the Bible, Scripture teaches us that one must both see and hear in order to both perceive and understand. (Is 6: 9-10) Consider then these seven letters teach us SEE these repeating crosses in order to both perceive and understand Jesus' seven letters.

Cipher 68. The Fifth letter to Sardis Church from Jesus Signed 77 (Rev 3:1-6)

1. WHO? (3:1) *To angel of church in Sardis saith he that hath seven Spirits of God, and seven stars (77)*
2. WHY the letter? (3:1) *I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and thou art dead.*
3. HOW to be alive? (3:2) *Establish the things that remain. which were ready to die: for I have found no works of thine perfected before my God.*
4. WHAT to do? (3:3) *Remember therefore how thou hast received and didst hear; and keep it, and repent.*
5. WHEN? (3:3) *If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.*
6. WHERE good? (3:4) *But thou hast a few names in Sardis that did not defile their garments.*
7. WHICH way? (3:5-6) *He that overcometh shall thus be arrayed in white garments; and I will in no wise blot his name out of the book of life, and I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to the churches.*



Rev 3:5



Rev 3:6

Revelation 3:1-6, Pg 840

Commentary: He that overcomes repeats seven times in the seven letters that always generates a cross. Jesus tells us that if one overcomes, he will in no way blot his name out of the book of life. What could cause Jesus to blot out one's name if they are already in the book of life? Jesus speaks in parables and rarely made any commands, except a few. Both of them required that one must take up their own cross, not once, but daily, otherwise one would not be worthy of him, Mat 10:38, and/or one could not be his disciple, Luke 14:27. It is interpreted at the end of the day, one must have been baptized through the complete cross, and have the mark of the cross on forehead. See Cipher 77.

Cipher 69. The 6th Letter to Philadelphia Church from Jesus

(Rev 3: 7-13)

1. WHO? (3:7) *And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write: These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth and none shall shut, and that shutteth and none openeth.*

2. WHY the letter? (3:8) *I know thy works (behold, I have set before thee a door opened, which none can shut), that thou hast a little power, and didst keep my word, and didst not deny my name.*

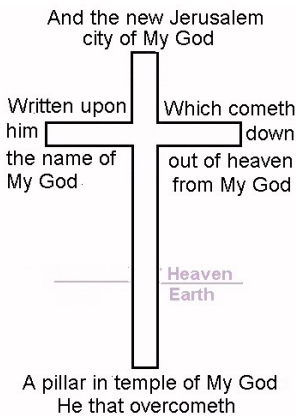
3. HOW? (3:9) *Behold, (this cross) I give of the synagogue of Satan, of them that say they are Jews, and they are not, but do lie; behold, (this cross) I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.*

4. WHAT reason? (3:10) *Because thou didst keep the word of my patience.*

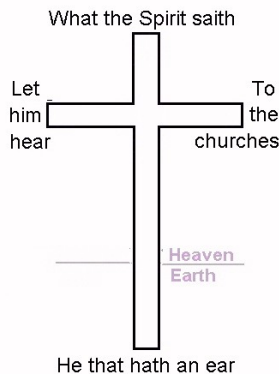
5. WHEN? (3:10) *I also will keep thee from the hour of trial, that hour which is to come upon the whole world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.*

6. WHERE? (3:12) *He that overcometh, I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go out thence no more: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem,*

7. WHICH way? (3:12-13) *which cometh down out of heaven from my God, and mine own new name. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to the churches*



Rev 3:12-13



Rev 3:13

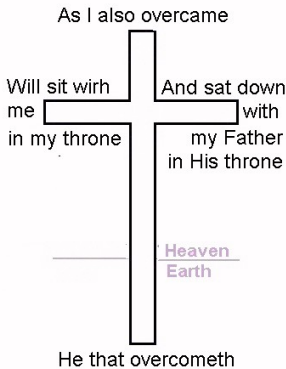
Revelation 3: 7-13, Pg 840

Commentary: This sixth letter to the churches features Jesus' door into heaven: *I AM the door of the sheep*, John 10:7. *He that overcometh, I will write upon him the name of my God*, who appears four times on the cross above, who is YHWH pronounced Yahweh written 6,876 times in this Bible.

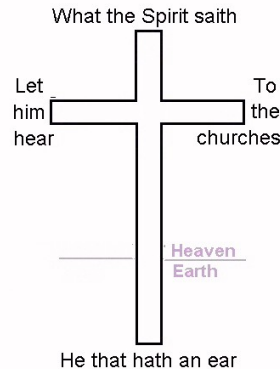
Cipher 70. The 7th Letter to Laodicea Church from Jesus

(Rev 3:14:22)

1. WHO? (3:14) *And to the angel of the church in Laodicea write: These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God:*
2. WHY the letter? (3:15) *I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wish cold or hot.*
3. HOW? (3:16) *So because thou art lukewarm, and neither hot nor cold, I will spit thee out of my mouth.*
4. WHAT reason? (3:17) *Because thou sayest, I am rich, and have gotten riches, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art the wretched one and miserable and poor and blind and naked.*
5. WHEN not blind? (3:18) *I counsel thee to buy of me gold refined by fire, that thou mayest become rich; and white garments, that thou mayest clothe thyself, and [that] the shame of thy nakedness be not made manifest; and eyesalve to anoint thine eyes, that thou mayest see.*
6. WHERE to go? (3:20) *Behold, (this cross) I stand at the door and knock: if any man hear my voice and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.*
7. WHICH way? (3:21-22) *He that overcometh, I will give to him to sit down with me in my throne, as I also overcame, and sat down with my Father in his throne. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to the churches.*



Rev 3:21



Rev 3:22

Psalms 1-7, Pg 840

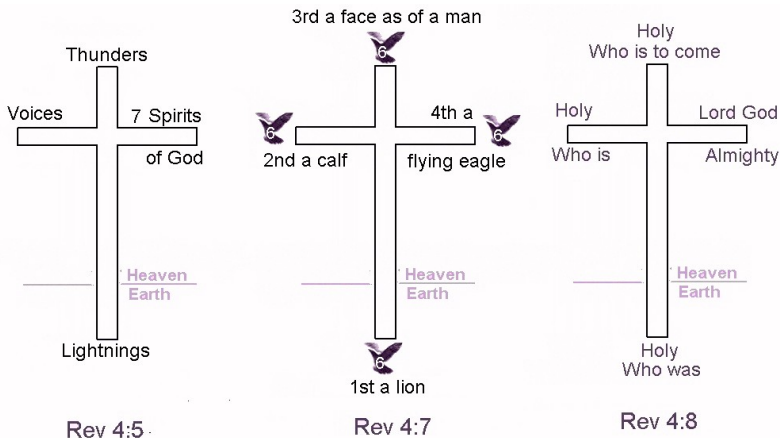
Commentary: Hopefully the reader finds nothing lukewarm in any of the 77 Jesus' Witness Ciphers. This final seventh letter to the churches features *the faithful and true witness*, the Amen. It appears doubled in cipher's 49-52, AMEN, AMEN twenty-five times that witness to the Kingdom of God. The Rev 3:22 cross above, *He That Has An Ear*, is the seventh cross repeated exactly seven times for these seven letters to the churches for a reason. The author is trying to reveal the theme of the cross. Consider then a similar cross: He that has an eye—let him SEE—what the spirit saith—to the churches.

Cipher 71. Seven Spirits of God Lead to God Almighty Cross

(Rev 4:1-8)

1. WHO? (4:1) *A voice as of a trumpet speaking with me.*
2. WHY? (4:1) *Saying I will show thee the things which must come to pass hereafter.*
3. HOW? (4:2) *Straightway I was in the Spirit: and behold, (the first cross below) there was a throne set in heaven.*
4. WHAT? (4:5) *And out of the throne proceed lightnings and voices and thunders. And there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God:*
5. WHEN? (4:6-8) *No rest day and night for four living creatures.*
6. WHERE? (4:6-8) *Before the throne, and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne.*
7. WHICH way like earthlings? (4:6-8) *1st a lion, 2nd a calf, 3rd a face as of a man, 4th a flying eagle.*

WHICH way forever? (4:6-8) *Holy, holy, holy, is who was and who is and who is to come, Lord God Almighty.*



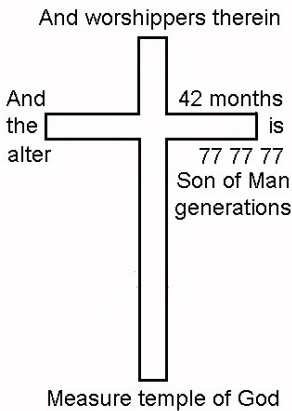
Revelation 4:1-8, Pg 841

Commentary: It is interpreted that the word *throne* appears as an image of the cross to be seen, such as the first one above: *behold, there was a throne set in heaven* from which proceeded *seven Spirits of God*. The second cross shows the continual activity of four earthling-like creatures, where the birds represent the six wings of each. The third cross illustrates the eternal nature of God with three stages of time—*who was, who is and who is to come*.

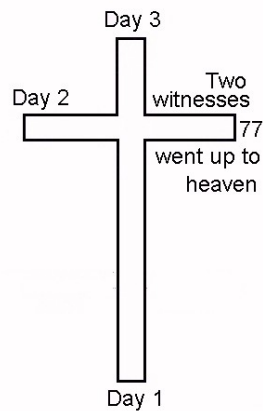
Cipher 72. The Nations Given 42 months for Son of Man

(Rev 11:1-12)

1. WHO? (11:1) John wrote: *there was given me a reed like unto a rod*
2. WHY? (11:1) *To measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.*
3. HOW to measure? (11:2) *And the court which is without the temple leave without, and measure it not;*
4. WHAT for? (11:2) *For it hath been given unto the nations: and the holy city shall they tread under foot.*
5. WHEN? (11:2-3) *For forty and two months. And I will give unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days clothed in sackcloth*
6. WHERE? (11:4) *These are the two olive trees and the two candlesticks, standing before Lord of the earth.*
7. WHICH way witnesses? (11:7-12) *And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that cometh up out of the abyss shall make war with them, and overcome them, and kill them. And after the three days and a half the breath of life from God entered into them. And they went up into heaven in the cloud*



Rev 11:1-3



Rev 11:12

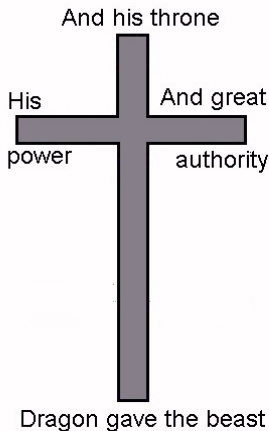
Revelation 11:1-12, Pg 844

Commentary: The Forty-two months that were trampled on by the nations are the same calculated Forty-two months that the two witnesses prophesied in their ministry. Forty-two months are the 77 77 77 generations of the genealogy of the Son of Man. See Cipher 31. *And I will give unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days* = $1260 \text{ days} / 30 \text{ days} = 42 \text{ month}$ ministry on earth by two witnesses. It is interpreted that the Son of Man is the witness from earth, and the Son of God is the witness from heaven, and that the court outside of the temple represents the Gentiles, who did not worship in the temple of Israel. It is the Gentiles then, that tread under foot the 42 month 77 77 77 genealogy of the Son of Man, who taught the cross.

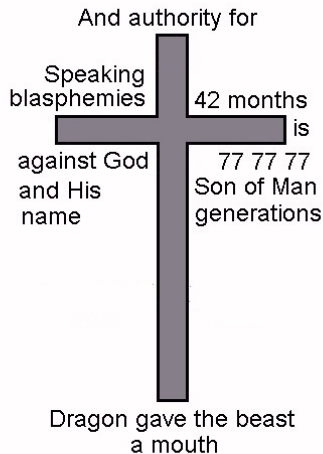
Cipher 73. Beast Given Authority to Speak for Son of Man:

(Rev 13:1-10)

1. WHO? (13:1) *And I saw a beast coming up out of the sea.*
2. WHY sinful? (13:1). *Upon his heads names of blasphemy.*
3. HOW given power? (13:2) *The dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority.*
4. WHAT did he do? (13:5-6) *There was given to him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies;*
5. WHEN? (13:5) *There was given to him authority to continue forty and two months. (77 77 77)*
6. WHERE? (13:8) *And all that dwell on the earth shall worship him, every one whose name hath not been written from the foundation of the world in the book of life. (from 666 to 777)*
7. WHICH path? (13:10) *If any man is for captivity, into captivity he goeth: If any man shall kill with the sword, with the sword must he be killed.*



Rev 13:2



Rev 13:5-6

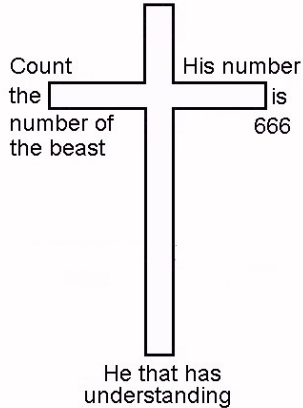
Revelation 13:1-10, Pg 845

Commentary: The names on the beast's heads could be the three heads of the god of Babylonia. "The ancient Babylonians recognised the doctrine of a trinity, or three persons in one god—as appears from a composite god with three heads forming part of their mythology" ^{Ref20} And the beast *opened his mouth for blasphemies against God, to blaspheme his name* with another name. The dragon gave the beast his power to kill all who did not believe in a god not named YHWH, that violates God's sixth commandment. *If any man shall kill with the sword, with the sword must he be killed.* And so, on the last day come six men with slaughter weapons in hand: (Cipher 77)

Cipher 74. The Number of the Beast Counted on Creation's Day 6 (Rev 13:18)

1. WHO? (13:18) *Here is wisdom. He*
2. WHY a certain man? (13:18) *That hath understanding*
3. HOW to find wisdom? (13:18) *Let him count the number of the beast*
4. WHAT for? 13:18 (13:18) *For it is the number of humankind:*
5. WHEN counted? (13:18) *And his number is Six hundred and sixty and six.*
6. WHERE? (13:18) Six for the beast's body, six for soul and six for spirit (*Here is wisdom*)
7. WHICH path? (13:18) If still 666 and not 777, then return to the ground.

It is the number of humankind



Rev 13:18

Revelation 13-18, Pg 845

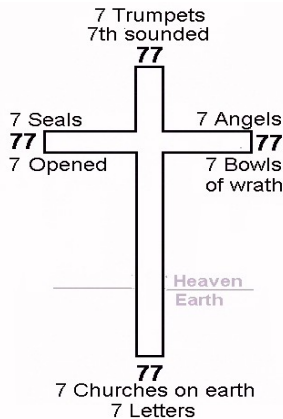
Commentary: The New Testament was written in Greek where the word for humankind is anthropos, The Greek word anthropos (ανθρωπου) is referenced by Strong's number 444, which provides the following definition: "Anthropos is a human being, whether male or female used generically, to include all human individuals in order to distinguish man from beings of a different order like animals and plants."

Scientifically speaking, all life on earth is carbon based, where the atomic image for carbon -12 is 6 electrons, 6 neutrons and 6 protons, if even 666. Biblically speaking the number 666 originates in the spiritual creation when evening, morning and day are counted 666 on the incomplete sixth day, when humankind was created. In this Bible and the Dead Sea Scrolls it is written in Genesis 1:26 and 27 that God created *humankind*. This removes the word *man* from the spiritual Creation that generates the notion that God is masculine only.

Cipher 75. Revelation's Generations 77 77 77 77 Cross

(Rev 2-16)

1. WHO? (16:1-2) 1st bowl *became a grievous sore upon the men who had the mark of the beast, and that worshipped his image*
2. WHY? (16:3) 2nd bowl *into the sea and it became blood as of a dead man; and every living soul died,*
3. HOW judged? (16:4-7) 3rd bowl *into rivers became blood. Righteous art thou, who art and who wast, thou Holy One, because thou didst thus judge. Lord God, the Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.*
4. WHAT for? (16:8-9) 4th bowl *was given to scorch men with fire that repented not to give him glory.*
5. WHEN? (16:10-11) 5th bowl *darkened throne of the beast when they blasphemed the God of heaven.*
6. WHERE? (16:12-16) 6th Bowl *dried up the river Euphrates; and 3 demons placed in Har-magedon.*
7. WHICH path? (16:17-21) 7th bowl *poured out his bowl upon the air; and there came forth a great voice out of the temple, from the throne, saying, It is done; and there was a great earthquake, and Babylon the great was remembered in the sight of God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.*



Rev 2-16

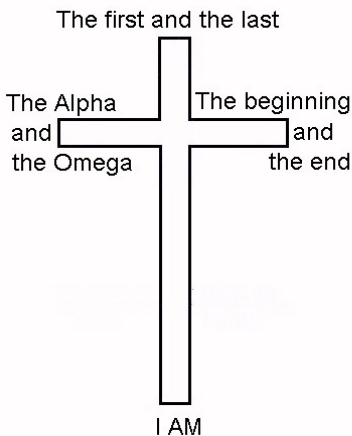
Revelation 2-16, Pg 846

Jesus' Witness Cipher makes the Book of Revelation come alive with pictures of Scripture that show who is making the four judgments above—Jesus Christ. We can now SEE the same numbered cross of his genealogy (Cipher 31), and the connection to judgment of the same numbers 15 (77-77-77-77) times on the cross throughout the Old Testament, and 3 times in the New. God-breathed numbers validate this vision of Scripture. Numbers don't lie because they cannot. Jesus' generation numbers on the cross above begin with seven letters to the seven churches. (Rev 2:1-3:22) Seven seals opened seven times are from Rev 6:1-6:17 for the first six that end with the seventh opened in Rev 8:1. Seven trumpets sounded seven times begin in Rev 8:7 and continue until Rev 10:7. Seven angels poured seven bowls of wrath that begin and end in Rev 16:1-21.

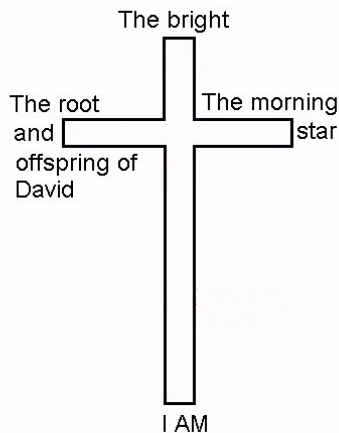
Cipher 76. Seven Spirits of God Finish Revelation

(Rev 22:13-20)

1. WHO? (22:13-16) *I am the Alpha and the Omega, the first and the last, the beginning and the end. I am the root and the offspring of David, the bright, the morning star.*
2. WHY? (22:17) *And the Spirit and the bride say, Come.*
3. HOW to come? (22:17) *And he that heareth, let him say, Come.*
4. WHAT for? (22:17) *He that is athirst, let him come: he that will, let him take the water of life freely.*
5. WHEN not to come? (22:18-19) *If any man shall add words unto the prophecy of this book, God shall add unto him the plagues written in this book: If any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy*
6. WHERE else? (22:19) *God shall take away his part from the tree of life, and out of the holy city.*
7. WHICH way to come? (22:20) *Yea: I come quickly. Amen: come, Lord Jesus.*



Rev 22:13



Rev 22:16

Revelation 22:13-20, Pg 851

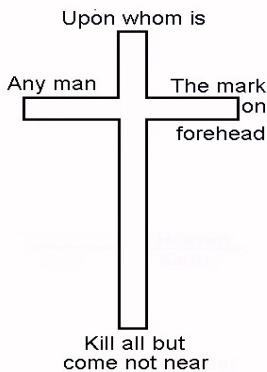
Commentary: Alpha and omega is the first and last 25th letter of the Greek alphabet, which forms the cross above. It proves that Jesus spoke Greek. Jesus may have been referring to be the first and last in the Kingdom of God, which is numbered 25.

The Rev 22:16 Cross describes Jesus' root position in his Son of Man genealogy as the 14th (77) from Abraham to King David. It describes his root position in the beginning Creation as the morning with evening as the face of God. It describes his ending position as morning that brings a new day: Date 665 plus 1 is date 666, where there are 25 men worshipping the Sun in the east, where 25 is the number of the Kingdom of God. (Cipher 77)

Cipher 77. The Mark of the Cross on Date 666

(Ez 8:1-9:6)

1. WHO? (8:1) *In the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I (Ezekiel) sat in my house. (Date 665)*
2. WHY date 665? (8:1) *The hand of the Lord YHWH fell there upon me.*
3. HOW it happened? (8:3) *And he put forth the form of a hand, and took me by a lock of my head; and the Spirit lifted me up between earth and heaven.*
4. WHAT to see? (8:6-15) *Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that the house of Israel do commit here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary?*
5. WHEN did date change? (8:16) *Five and twenty men, (25) with their backs toward the temple of YHWH, and their faces toward the east; and they were worshipping the sun toward the east. (Date 665 + morning of new day = Date 666)*
6. WHERE is Jesus? (9:2-4) *And behold, six men came from the way of the upper gate, which lieth toward the north, every man with his slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man in the midst of them clothed in linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side. And YHWH said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry over all the abominations. (25)*
7. WHICH way death? (9:6) *Slay utterly the old man, the young man and the virgin, and little children and women; WHICH way life? but come not near any man upon whom is the mark.*



Seal of God on their foreheads

Ez 9:6

Rev 7:3, 9:4, 14:1, 22:4

Ezekiel Ez 8:1-9:6, Pg 568, ^{Ref 19}

Commentary: This cipher is about the last day marked twice with the number 25 of the Kingdom of God. First, there are 25 men worshipping the Sun in the east, which is the morning that brings a new day. Date 665 plus 1 is date 666. Second, are six men with slaughter weapons plus a man in their midst (Jesus) with an inkhorn by his side. Therefore, Date 666 + 7 men = 25, the number of the Kingdom of God reconciled. It is interpreted that the inkhorn by Jesus' side includes a record of all who were baptized through the complete cross and have followed his command to take up their own cross daily (Luke 9:23) in order to be part of the Ezekiel 9:6 Cross above. Otherwise, Mat 10:38, *And he that doth not take his cross (Personal Baptism Cross) and follow after me, is not worthy of me.*